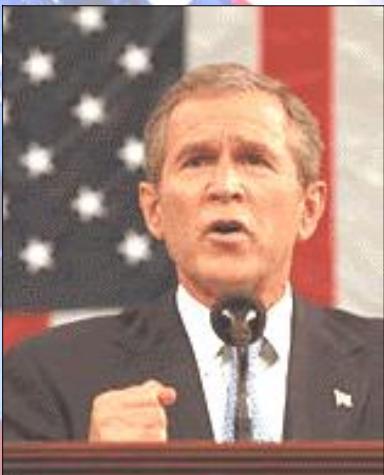


*Revealing the Judgments Prophesied for America!*

# Two Witness MINISTRIES unveils...



***“and he went forth conquering and to conquer”***

- Revelation 6:2

NEVER before understood until....  
***THE PROPHESIED “TERROR ATTACKS” OF 9-11!***



Published by: The Final Hour Press  
All Rights Reserved UCC 1-103.6  
Notice: This book has no commercial value



# Two Witness MINISTRIES



*Presents  
for the Final Hour,*

We dedicate this book to the Lamb of YHWH,

יהוָה אֱלֹהִים

The only hope of salvation for the remnant  
from the New World *dis*-Order



***THE RIDER  
OF  
THE WHITE HORSE***



***George W. Bush in Prophecy***

*“...and he went forth conquering and to conquer!”*  
- Revelation 6:2

*Todah Rabah!*

Abba Yahweh, Melek h'olam,  
For You make all things possible!

*“...by the mouth of two or three witnesses  
every word will be established.”*  
- 2 Corinthians 13:1

**Notice:** Due to the corruption of the New Covenant writings by the Gnostics of Mystery Babylon, Two Witness Ministries does not refer to the Hebrew Messiah of Israel by Sir William Tyndale's invented name "Jesus" first put into print in 1525. Only "Yahsha" is the restored heaven-sent Hebrew Name given by Yahweh for the redemption of mankind.

First Printing 2007  
First Edition



***THE RIDER  
OF  
THE WHITE HORSE***

 *George W. Bush in Prophecy*

© 2007 The Final Hour Press  
common law copyright

ISBN: YAH-143,999  
All Rights Reserved



**The Remnant of YHWH**

Sui Juris Sovereign Sons  
C/o P.O.Box 2453 (non-domestic)  
Abilene, Texas Republic, usa [79604]tdc

[www.twowitnessministries.com](http://www.twowitnessministries.com)

Notice: This book has NO commercial value – Not for sale.  
Printed in the Texas Republic, usa

**THE FOUR HORSES OF THE  
APOCALYPSE**

EQUESTRIANART.COM



*The First Seal Opened*  
on  
**9-11-2001**



## INTRODUCTION

At his very first National Security Council meeting, President George W. Bush stunned his first Secretary of State, Colin Powell, by REJECTING any effort to revive the Israeli-Palestinian peace process. When Powell warned that "the consequences of that could be dire, especially for the Palestinians," Bush snapped...

*"Sometimes a show for FORCE ... can really clarify things."*

### **General Clark: U.S. Plans to Attack Seven Muslim States**

MSNBC, Monday 25 September 2003

2004 Presidential hopeful General Wesley Clark said the White House devised a five-year plan after the 9/11 strikes to attack seven majority-Muslim countries. A former commander of NATO's forces in Europe, Clark claims he met a senior military officer in Washington in November 2001 who told him the Bush administration was planning to attack Iraq first before taking action against Syria, Lebanon, Libya, Iran, Somalia and Sudan.

The general's allegations surface in a new book, *The Clark Critique*, excerpts from which appear in the latest edition of the U.S. magazine *Newsweek*. Clark says after the 11 September 2001 attacks, many Bush administration officials seemed determined to move against Iraq, invoking the idea of state sponsorship of terrorism, *"even though there was no evidence of Iraqi sponsorship of 9/11 whatsoever"*.

Ousting Saddam Hussein promised concrete, visible action, the general writes, dismissing it as a "Cold War approach". Clark criticizes the plan to attack the seven states, saying it targeted the wrong countries, ignored the "real sources of terrorists", and failed to achieve "the greater force of international law" that would bring wider global support. He also condemns George Bush's notorious *Axis of Evil* speech made during his 2002 State of the Union address. *"There were no obvious connections between Iraq, Iran, and North Korea,"* says Clark.

*"He will honor the god of forces"*

- Daniel 11:38

***"We are in the early stages of World War III"***

- Former House Speaker Newt Gingrich,  
a member of the Defense Policy Board,  
as told to rightwing *Insight* magazine July 25<sup>th</sup>, 2006.

The terrorist attacks of 9/11 confronted Americans with the stark reality that an enemy named "radical Islam" views the United States as its bitter enemy and aggressively seeks to destroy America's institutions, its people, and its civilization. An Al Qaeda manifesto titled *"Why We Fight America,"* which was made public in June 2002, expresses radical Islam's agenda with abundant clarity:

*"What happened to America [on 9/11] is something natural, an expected event for a country that uses terror, arrogant policy, and suppression against the nations and the peoples . . America is the head of heresy in our modern world, and it leads an infidel democratic regime that is based upon separation of religion and state and on ruling the people by . . laws that contradict the way of Allah. . . we have the right to kill 4 million Americans- 2 million of them children- and to exile twice as many and wound and cripple hundreds of thousands. Furthermore, it is our right to fight them with chemical and biological weapons . . ."*

Such is the mindset underlying the terrorist war that has been declared against the "kingdom of the North" – the United States of "North" America. On Sept. 17, 2002, President George W. Bush spelled out the United States' response to this terror, or what has become known as America's: ***War on Terror...***

*"Defending our Nation against its enemies is the first and fundamental commitment of the Federal Government. . . Enemies in the past needed great armies and great industrial capabilities to endanger America. Now, shadowy networks of individuals can bring great chaos and suffering to our shores for less than it costs to purchase a single tank. Terrorists are organized to penetrate open societies and to turn the power of modern technologies against us. To defeat this threat we must make use of every tool in our arsenal—military power, better homeland defenses, law enforcement, intelligence, and vigorous efforts to cut off terrorist financing. The war against terrorists of global reach is a global enterprise of uncertain duration. America will help nations that need our assistance in combating terror. And America will hold to account nations that are compromised by terror, including those who harbor terrorists— because the allies of terror are the enemies of civilization. The United States and countries cooperating with us must not allow the terrorists to develop new home bases. Together, we will seek to deny them sanctuary at every turn...The gravest danger our Nation faces lies at the crossroads of radicalism and technology. Our enemies have openly declared that they are seeking weapons of mass destruc-*

tion, and evidence indicates that they are doing so with determination. The United States will not allow these efforts to succeed. We will build defenses against ballistic missiles and other means of delivery. We will cooperate with other nations to deny, contain, and curtail our enemies' efforts to acquire dangerous technologies. And, as a matter of common sense and self defense, America will act against such emerging threats before they are fully formed. We cannot defend America and our friends by hoping for the best. So we must be prepared to defeat our enemies' plans, using the best intelligence... History will judge harshly those who saw this coming danger but failed to act...

*In the New World (Order) we have entered,  
the only path to peace and security is the path of action (war)"*

(taken from [www.discoverthenetworks.org](http://www.discoverthenetworks.org))

The above words are affirmation of the official foreign policy for the "king of the north". The "leader of the free world" - President George W. Bush is fulfilling the prophecy. Expect more promises of "peace and safety" from this false messiah - *the Rider of the White Horse!* 9-11 was the first sign of the planned escalation of global terror in the "latter days" - the orchestrated and manufactured pretext for the "king of the north" to invade and conquer the rich oil resources of the Middle East. As Daniel's prophecy shows, this inevitably leads to nations rising in international conflict, the death of any rights and freedom in America transforming into global tyranny under a *planned* One World Government under a coming AntiMessiah! The Great Tribulation is now being revealed upon a rebellious world. It's the time of "wars and rumors of wars", unexpected terrorist acts, unexpected and surprise nu-clear detonations, global economic meltdown, World War III, famines and mysteri-ous plagues which result in unprecedeted death tolls. Four Horses are at your door!

This is "the time of the end" for the United States of America, as seen by the Prophet Daniel. You need to read this book, and you must pay close attention. Take advantage of every moment to learn of your Creator's bright future for His people. The Devil goes forth with much fury because he knows his time is short! (Rev.12: 12) Yahweh's plan is to deliver a remnant from the judgments prophesied upon a world of unrepentant sinners. If you do not believe in the prophecies of Yahweh, after reading this book - you will! Yahweh has given understanding to His witness-es that must be revealed to the world. The truth will require you to readjust your current "worldviews" in both religion and politics. The Kingdom of righteousness is about to be established on earth & Yahweh's Anointed One Yahsha the Mashiakh will bring this world the peace it has never known. If you desire to see that world, and partake in that Kingdom, then it's time you pray for true peace- NOT for war!

*"when they say Peace and Security, then sudden destruction comes"*

- 1 Thessalonians 5:3

## **Ground Zero EMT: We Were Told Professional Demolition of World Trade Center Building 7**

*New Jersey Emergency Medical Technician asked "how could someone have rigged all these explosives?" before towers collapsed, support columns had been blown out*

Prison Planet | February 8, 2007

### **Paul Joseph Watson**

The ground zero rescue worker also blows the whistle on how he witnessed multiple underground support columns of the WTC towers that had been severed before the buildings imploded.

In a letter to Loose Change producer Dylan Avery, the individual who wishes to remain anonymous refering to himself only as Mike, 30, NJ, describes how he has repeatedly tried to alert numerous authorities to what he saw on 9/11 but was ignored or told to "shut up" on every occasion, and ultimately fired for disorderly conduct.

The EMT now dismisses the official government explanation of events and slams the 9/11 commission as a "white-wash."

In his enthralling testimony, the EMT goes into graphic detail of how he and others personally witnessed a plethora of explosions at all points of the buildings before their collapse.

"There were explosions. There were flashes. There was molten metal running down the I-beams of the basement levels like lava flows. I've never seen anything like it. Yes, planes hit the buildings - anybody who says otherwise is a moron. But the explosions - the rapid, symmetrical, sequential explosions - they happened," states 'Mike'.

Looking around, Mike saw other support columns that were in the same condition, prompting rescue personal to ask "how could someone have rigged all these explosives?"

"We stood outside listening to the explosions," states Mike, "One after the other, every minute or so. At one point, about 10 minutes before the first collapse, a 30 foot or so section of the courtyard exploded straight up into the air. Just before the collapses, a series of deep, below ground explosions, then numerous explosions in the buildings upper floors. Then we ran. We felt the same deep explosions before the second collapse. This was not just the planes." The rescue worker concludes emphatically, "The buildings were rigged, there is no question about it."

The EMT relates the fact that hundreds of emergency rescue personnel were told over bullhorns that Building 7, a 47 story skyscraper adjacent the twin towers that was not hit by a plane yet imploded symmetrically later in the afternoon on 9/11, was about to be "pulled" and that a 20 second radio countdown preceded its collapse.



### **"PULL IT!"**

- Larry Silverstein, the owner of the WTC complex, admitted on a September 2002 PBS documentary, 'America Rebuilds' that he and the NYFD decided to 'pull' WTC 7 on the day of the attack. The word 'pull' is industry jargon for taking a building down with explosives.

**"There are indications that we may not have been told the truth about what happened on September 11th, 2001."** - Jack Cafferty, CNN



## ***THE RIDER***

OF

## **THE WHITE HORSE**

*George W. Bush in Prophecy*

### **Table of Contents**

#### **Chapter 1:**

Saint George – the Dragon Slayer.....1

#### **Chapter 2:**

The Purpose of Prophecy.....19

#### **Chapter 3:**

“At the Time of the End” .....39

#### **Chapter 4:**

The King of the South – Osama bin Laden.....53

#### **Chapter 5:**

The King of the North – George W. Bush.....91

#### **Chapter 6:**

The Dark Side of the Bush Clan .....163

#### **Chapter 7:**

Government-Sponsored Terror.....185

#### **Chapter 8:**

There’s a Way of Escape!.....205



# 1

## Chapter

### Saint George *The Dragon Slayer*

*“And they will turn away their ears from the truth, and will be turned to fables (legends and mythologies)”*  
– 2 Timothy 4:4

This tale begins with a dragon making its nest at a spring which provided a city-state with water. Consequently, the citizens had to temporarily remove the dragon from its nest in order to collect water. To do so, they enticed the dragon with a daily human sacrifice. The victim of the day was chosen by drawing lots. Eventually the "winner" of this lottery happened to be the local princess. The local monarch is occasionally depicted begging for her life, with no result. She is offered to the dragon, but at this point, a traveling George arrives. He faces the dragon, slays it and saves the princess. As the story goes, the grateful citizens then abandon their ancestral paganism and convert to the religion of their Saint George, that of course being Catholic Christianity.

(See [www.answers.com/topic/christian-mythology](http://www.answers.com/topic/christian-mythology))



Eastern Orthodox icon of St. George slaying the dragon.

After contemplating the possibility that the President of the United States could be fulfilling a major prophetic role in the Last Days as described in the prophecies of both Old and New Covenants of Scripture, almost instantly we stumbled across a very striking similarity between the Rider of Revelation's First Seal and the legendary hero of traditional Catholic fable – Saint George. As the "leader of the free world" leading the charge in the "War on Terror", the President could see himself portraying the hero depicted in the legend.

**Webster's New World Dictionary**, Concise Edition, The Southwestern Company, Nashville, Tennessee, 1975,

**Fable** n., 1. a fictitious story meant to teach a moral lesson...  
2. myth or legend 3. a falsehood or fiction

**Legend** n., 1. a story handed down for generations and popularly believed to have a historical basis: myth 2. (a) a notable person much talked about in his own time, (b). the stories of exploits

The story of Saint George is fable because, as the definition goes, the story is fictitious and a falsehood. It is a fiction of exploits that has been handed down for generations. The legend of Saint George goes back almost 2,000 years.

### Traditional origin

**Saint George** (c. 275/280–April 23, 303) was a soldier of the Roman Empire and later became a Catholic martyr.

The traditional account of his life is considered to have originated in the 4th century. According to it, George was born to a Catholic family during the late 3rd century. His father was from Cappadocia and served as an officer of the Roman army. His mother was from Lydda, Palestine. She returned to her native city as a widow along with her young son, where she provided him with a respectable education.

The youth, it would seem, followed his father's example in joining the army soon after his coming of age. He proved to be a charismatic soldier and consequently rose quickly through the military ranks of the time. By his late twenties he had gained the titles of Tribunus (Tribune) and later Comes (Count). By that time George had been stationed in Nicomedia as a member of the personal guard attached to Roman Emperor Diocletian (reign 284–305). In 303, Diocletian issued an edict authorizing the systematic persecution of Nazarene Sabbatharians and Jews across the Empire. His caesar, Galerius, was supposedly



responsible for this decision and would continue the persecution during his own reign (305–311). It is believed that George was ordered to take part in the persecution but instead confessed to being a Catholic himself and criticized the imperial decision. An enraged Diocletian proceeded in ordering the torture of this apparent traitor and his execution. According to the tradition, after various tortures, George was executed by decapitation in front of Nicomedia's defensive wall on April 23, 303 ce. The witness of his suffering convinced Empress Alexandra and Athanasius, a pagan priest, to also become Catholics, and so they also joined George in martyrdom as consequence. His body was then returned to Lydda for burial, where Catholics soon came to honor George as a martyr.

## Veneration as a martyr

The validity of the above account is considered questionable at best. However, his veneration as a martyr appears to have started relatively early. A church in his honor was reportedly built in Lydda during the reign of Constantine I (reigned 306–337, sole emperor since 324). The church was destroyed in 1010 but was later rebuilt by the Crusaders. In 1191 and during the conflict known as the Third Crusade (1189–1192), the church was again destroyed by the forces of the Islamic Saladin, Sultan of the Ayyubid dynasty (reigned 1171–1193). A new church was erected in 1872 and is still standing today.

During the 4th century the veneration of George seems to have spread from Palestine to the rest of the Eastern Roman Empire. The 5th century would see his fame reach the Western Roman Empire as well. In 494, George was canonized as a saint by Pope Gelasius I (492–496 ce).

This Saint George was among those "...whose names are justly revered among men, but whose acts are known only to God." This statement would not prevent the creation of several differing fabulous accounts about his life, several of them filled with miracles. According to the *Catholic Encyclopedia*, the earliest text preserving fragments of George's highly miraculous narrative is in the *Acta Sanctorum* identified by Hippolyte Delehaye of the scholarly *Bollandists* to be a palimpsest of the 5th century, 'full beyond belief of extravagances and of quite incredible marvels'.

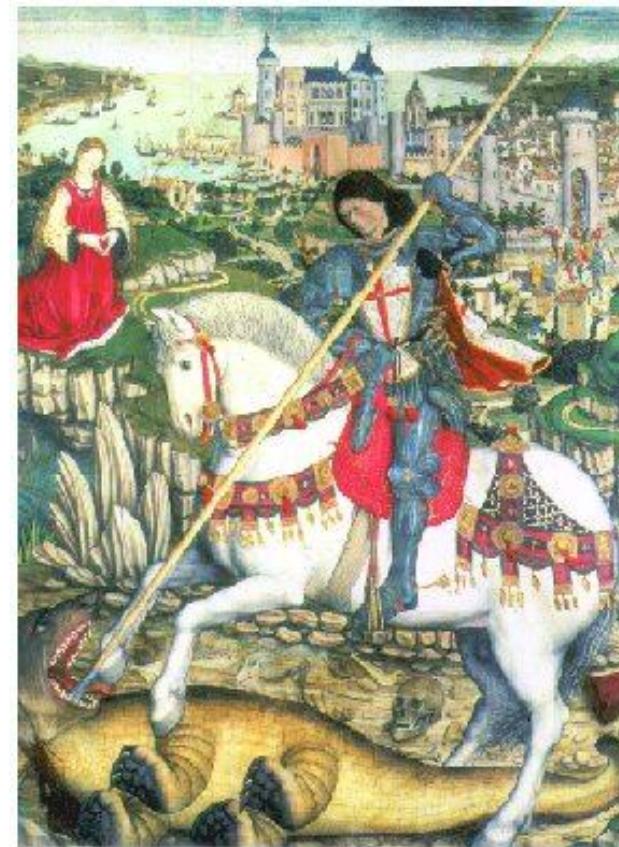
This practice would continue for centuries. In the iconography of Eastern Orthodoxy, George has been depicted as a soldier since at least the 7th century. Since the 9th century another popular depiction surfaced: George on horseback as the apparent slayer of a "European dragon". This depiction was based on a popular legend of Christian mythology with George as its central figure: "George and the Dragon". (See, [www.answers.com/topic/saint-george](http://www.answers.com/topic/saint-george))

*"For we have not followed cunningly devised fables..." – 2 Kepha 1:16*



It should be noted that the following fable found its place in the folk religion of several regions of Europe and Asia Minor, so accounts may vary based on various local traditions.

## Saint George symbolizes salvation



The tale of Saint George draws upon numerous prophetic symbolisms borrowed from prophecies in both "Old" and "New" Covenants of Scripture:

1. **the Dragon:** symbolizes the arch adversary Satan whose role is to steal, murder and destroy the righteous and all mankind. (John 10:10; 1 Kepha (Peter) 5:8; Rev.12:9, 16-17; 20:2,10)



2. **the Princess:** symbolizes the people of Israel or the Bride of Messiah being held captive under the Dragon's power. (Micah 4:10; Proverbs 31; Isaiah 54:6; Revelation 12:14-17, 21:2,9)
3. **the White Horse:** symbolizes military strength and the power of war over the dark forces of evil, ie. the Dragon. (Joshua 11: 11:4; Isa-yah 43:17; Jer.8:6; Rev.6:2)
4. **the Rider:** symbolizes the Meshiakh or Savior who arrives to save His Bride (or Princess) while riding a white steed. (Rev.19:11)

Upon understanding the prophetic symbolism of this popular “christian” fable, we can gain the perspective as to how highly probable it is that President George W. Bush is the the acutal fulfillment of the Rider-King of Revelations’s First Seal who is literally conquering nations for the sake of peace and democracy!

## CATHOLIC MYTHOLOGY COMING TO LIFE?

**Christian (Catholic) mythology** is a body of stories that explains or symbolizes Christian (Catholic) beliefs. A **Christian (Catholic) myth** is a religious story that Christians consider to have deep explanatory or symbolic significance. Christian (Catholic) mythology can also be taken to refer to the entire mythos surrounding the Christian religious system, including the various narratives of both the Old and New Covenants.

Christian (Catholic) mythology, without addressing any issues of core beliefs of Christianity (Catholicism), includes the body of legendary stories that have accumulated around New Covenant figures and elaborates upon the lives of the Saints, to emphasize, explain, or embody Christian beliefs. The legendary details of the career of Pontius Pilate are prime examples of Christian (Catholic) mythology. Many of the common themes in hagiographies are among the conventions of Catholic mythography.

These stories include many that do not come from canonical Christian (Catholic) texts and still do illustrate Christian (Catholic) themes. Other stories that are intended to foster Catholic values, or address specifically Catholic spiritual traditions, may be included in Catholic mythology. These stories are considered by some Christian (Catholic) journalists, theologians, and academics (see citations below) to constitute a body of *Christian mythology*. Stories which were once taken as true but are no longer accepted by most true believers are most easily identified as Catholic mythology, such as the tale of Saint Valentine, Saint Nicolas (Santa Claus) and Saint George.



## Saint George originates with ancient mythology

The account used to be considered factual but this belief has been progressively abandoned. On the other hand few doubt it contains religious symbolism but various interpretations have been suggested. George can be seen as representing Christianity. In both the Christianized *Physiologus* and the *Bestiaries* of the 9th through 13th centuries, the dragon is a consistent symbol of Satan.

Similarly, in traditional Judaic and early Christian allegory and exegesis, both the serpent (or dragon) and leviathan both represent Satan. George's victory over the dragon, therefore, has been read allegorically as the victory of Christianity over evil. Likewise, we see the “Christian” President George W. Bush, in the name of peace and safety, riding the White Horse conquering and defeating radical Islam along with its evil terrorist networks.

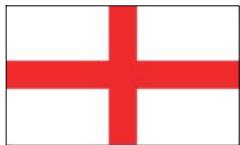
However, secular historians consider the roots of the story to be older than Christianity itself. They note that the origin of the saint is said to be partly from Cappadocia in Asia Minor, and that Asia Minor was among the earliest regions to adopt the popular veneration of the saint. The region had long venerated other religious figures. These historians deem it likely that certain elements of their ancient worship could have passed to their Catholic successors. Notable among these ancient deities was Sabazios, the Sky Father of the Phrygians and known as Sabazius to the Romans. This god was traditionally depicted riding on horseback. The iconic image of St. George on horseback trampling the serpent-dragon beneath him is considered to be similar to these pre“Christian” representations of Sabazios. So a number of secular historians have suggested that St. George has served as a “Christianized” version of this ancient pagan deity.

On the other hand, the tale of George and the Dragon is widely considered among secular historians to share a common theme with the ancient Greek myth of Ethiopian princess Andromeda and her savior and later husband Perseus, slayer of the gorgon Medusa. According to this myth, Perseus beheaded Medusa and George his Dragon in a shared theme of decapitation. Perseus' meeting with Andromeda was placed in her native Ethiopia. In several versions, George meets his Dragon in Libya (North Africa west of Egypt). Both locales can be interpreted to represent distant kingdoms of magic. The saving of the king's daughter is another shared theme as is the reward - bargain exacted by the





respective hero of the stories: Possession of the princess for Perseus and the mass baptism of the king's subjects for Saint George.



The **St George's Cross**, a red cross on a white background, is the national flag of England and was adopted for the uniform of English soldiers during the military expeditions by European powers to recapture the Holy Land from Muslims (Crusades of the eleventh, twelfth and thirteenth centuries), and on or about 1277 it officially became the national flag of England. (This "Crusader" theme will become a dominant topic as we continue to examine the facts surrounding the "War on *Islamic Terror*".) After the personal union of England with Scotland a British Flag was created in 1606, initially for maritime display; however, the flag of England (as opposed to the United Kingdom) remains St George's Cross, and continues to be used when showing allegiance to England alone; primarily nowadays at events such as international football and rugby union competitions.



Saint George is the PATRON SAINT of England, as well as various other countries and regions. The Saint George Cross is also the symbol of Milan, Genoa, Freiburg and Montreal; and used, for example, in the flag of the city of Barcelona in Spain, and it appears on the flag of Georgia (Russia). The Lega Nord, a popular Italian political party campaigning for the independence of Northern Italy, also uses the St George Cross as an official symbol.

The flag of St George should not be confused with the flag of the Red Cross. The flag of St George has a red cross which reaches from edge to edge as distinct from the Red Cross (Catholic organization) flag which does not.



*At Left:  
Saint George  
is a popular  
theme on many  
British  
“sovereign”  
gold coins.*



### Saint George and the Dragon

Mural by Raphael, 1506

### CATHOLIC ARTISTS REINFORCE THE ROMANTIC MYTH

For centuries, the hero of Saint George has been kept alive by artists who reinforced the myth in fabulous paintings and murals. Most murals contain all four critical elements of the fable: the princess, the dragon, and the warrior/savior on the white horse. Christians can now make the comparison between "Christian" President George W. Bush – the Commander in Chief of the United States Armed Forces - with this ancient legend of St. George the dragon slayer!

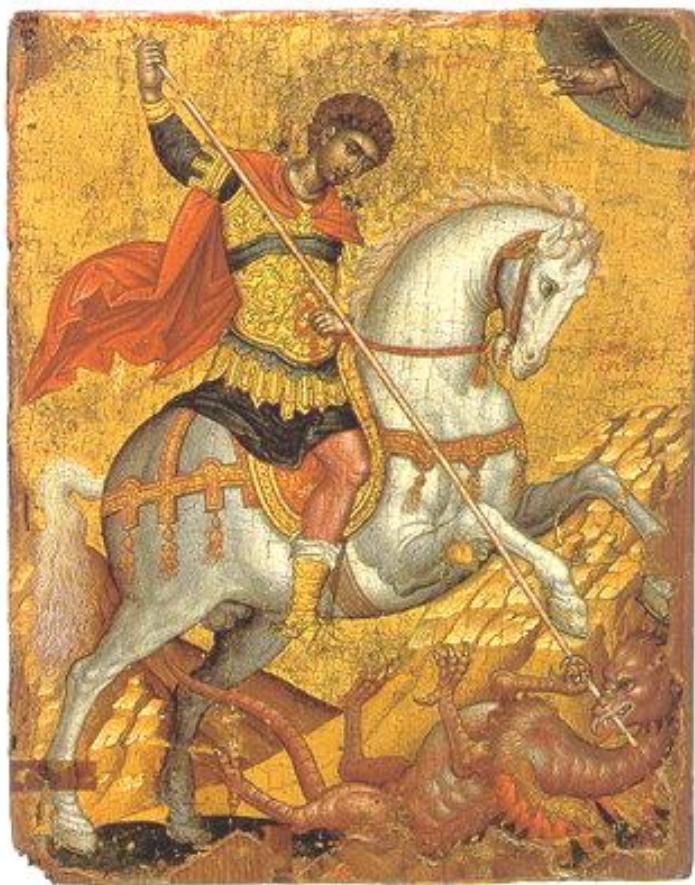


**Ethiopian Saint George mural,**  
Lake Tana, Ethiopia

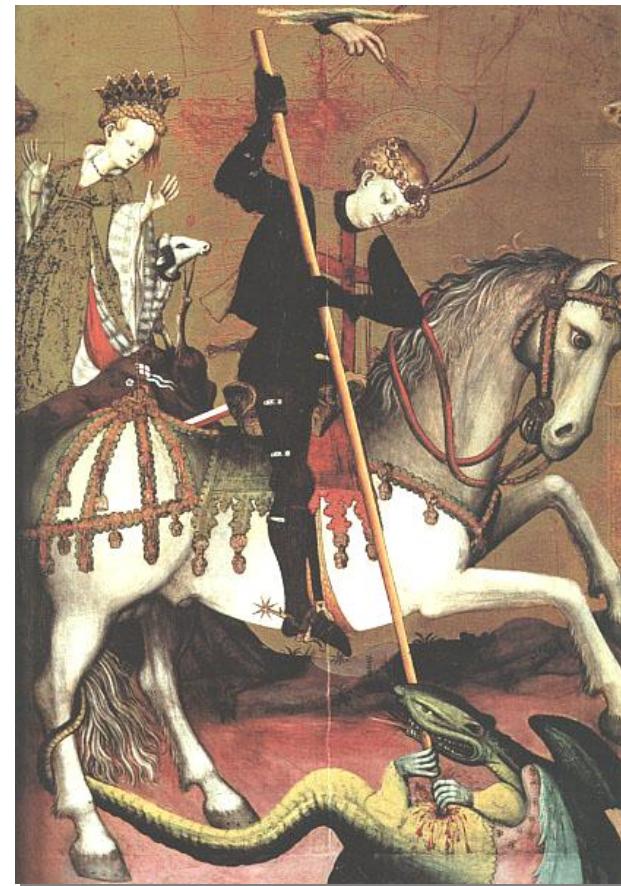


**"Saint George and the Dragon"**  
**Rogier van der Weyden, (1432-1435)**

Brave Saint George, dressed in shiny armor,  
is trying to rescue a princess from  
a terrible dragon that is "terrorizing" her town.



**Icon of St. George**  
**by Emmanuel Tzanes (1660-80),**  
Now housed in the Church of San Salvatore,  
Chania, Crete.



**by Andres Marsal de Saxe (late 1300s-early 1400s),**  
at the Victoria and Albert Museum, London.



World conquerors have always desired to be painted riding upon a White Horse. Here is a propaganda masterpiece by...

■ **DAVID Jacques Louis (1748-1825)**

*The First Consul crossing the Alps at the Grand-Saint-Bernard pass*



On display at the  
Musée National du Château de Malmaison (France)

Without a doubt the most famous painting of the Napoleonic legend. David here exalts what was in fact quite a prosaic reality, namely that Napoleon crossed the pass riding a donkey, wearing not a magnificent cloak but a simple grey greatcoat!

A propaganda masterpiece, the work puts Napoleon on a par with the conquerors of antiquity, namely Hannibal and Charlemagne, whose names appear graven in the foreground rocks. The complete personification of the Romantic hero, the First Consul triumphs on a rearing white charger in a diagonal composition, the very image of irresistible rise. Propagandists know the power of salvation in the image of the White Horse, due to its Messianic and prophetic foundation. This sets up the audience to expect salvation - not defeat!



***The Vision of Constantine, by Bernini in 1670.***

As part of the Scala Regia in the Vatican, Bernini represented the famous vision of the pagan Roman Emperor Constantine before the Battle of Milvian Bridge on "White Horse" when he saw in the heavens a flaming CROSS and the message

*In hoc signo vinces* (By this sign conquer).



**Pegasus, the winged "White Horse" of the Greek god Hercules**



Could George W. Bush be fulfilling a predicted and staged “messianic” role that was prophesied nearly 2000 years ago by the Savior Himself, as well as seen by the Prophet Daniel? It would be an injustice to mankind if this possibility wasn’t presented in an objective manner. Upon considering the ramifications in the validity of this prophetic interpretation, it brings the skeptic to the inevitable conclusion: we are seeing and experiencing the fulfillment of the prophecies for the Last Days. For atheists and agnostics, this is your opportunity to reassess your worldview, and for Christians, Muslims and Jews, this is your opportunity to reassess your religious assumptions concerning “holy war”. According to the book of Revelation, all mankind, all religions, all classes and races of people will feel the pain of World War III and the Great Tribulation when at least 1/4<sup>th</sup> of earth’s population or 1.5 billion people perish under the hooves of the Four Horses of the Apocalypse. These horrifying events are preceded by the false messiah who rides atop the prophetic White Horse!

Although Catholic Christians in every country have their own unique version, St. George is commonly considered a protector during times of evil. Since the historic tragedy of September 11<sup>th</sup> 2001 that “pearl-harbor style attack” upon New York and Washington DC, the prevailing foreign policy of United States President Bush has been the “War on Terror”. This policy has included the enforcement of “peace and safety” around the world within the framework and principles of democracy, especially upon the oil-rich countries of the Middle East. From watching mainstream media, US politicians and government officials, as well as ranting televangelists such as John Hagee from San Antonio, it appears that the war against “Islamic terror” is the new threat to global peace and order, just as Red Communism was the ever-constant threat to civilization during the “Cold War”. Americans were taught to “fear” then, and Americans and the world are taught to “fear” now. This has been a classic mind-control tool of the Elite-controlled corporate media who market to justify engagement in foreign wars. This secures profits for the Elite as well as consolidation of natural resources for global domination and control over men’s souls.

The Elite-controlled media tells us that radical Islamic terrorists have *plans of “destroying western christian civilization”* as we know it. This fear causes the citizenry to look for salvation in *the Beast* – to give worship and blind obedience to the militarized “roman” government as described in the prophecy. Those reaping the benefits of war are always the Elite criminals in government “service” and the mega corporations they control. With their “War on Terror” agenda, there is no end to war in sight. When will the sheeple realize that evil can never be eradicated with just guns and bullets, as

*“we do not wrestle (war) against flesh and blood...*



*but against spiritual forces of the evil one... ” – Ephesians 6:12a*

The “War on Terror” will only bring fear, paranoia, loss of rights and an iron-fisted police state reminiscent of Communist Russia or Nazi Germany. We are witnessing the rise of the police state Beast since the passage of Patriot Acts I & II, the Homeland Security Act, the Military Commissions Act of 2006, and the John Warner Defense Authorization Act of 2007. Beware, this Rider of the White Horse does not bring salvation from terrorists. The propaganda is to portray Bush as a type of “messiah” in order to achieve the European Union’s agenda of conquering the Middle Eastern nations that are rich in strategic oil supplies. The Rider of the White Horse must market and advertise his wars as a moral and patriotic duty, for again, he must portray the “savior” just as in the myth of Saint George! The real reason behind the “War on Terror” will never be revealed by the controlled mainstream press. Who would have ever guessed that the United States of America would become the world’s greatest threat?

Prophecy compares the image of the “king” of the White Horse to a “messiah”, because this is how “Christians” see him, and WHY they support him. The “War on Terror” has been labeled by George W. Bush, as well as some of his cabinet members, as a “crusade”. This implies a religious war and another reason why George W. Bush appears to fulfill the role of the “Messianic” Rider/King of the White Horse of Revelation’s First Seal. All wars are marketed as a “moral duty” by governments on behalf of and for the sake of the “threatened citizenry”. But the facts of history show that they are conducted for the monetary benefit of an Elite ruling-class who lust for land, natural resources, slaves, power, control and domination. Just as Wall Street and Prescott Bush (George W. Bush’s grandfather) funded the rise of Hitler, the same money Elite are profiteering again in their “War on Terror”. Revelation also labels this bunch as “the rich men of the earth” and “the merchants of Babylon”. So, like all wars in the past, their new war must also be morally justified. The history books tell us that the *christian* United States “saved the world” in World War 1 and World War 2, but does the Rider of the White Horse – the President in the White House bring peace or does this “king of the north” initiate World War III?

As President George W. Bush Jr. threatens more “wars and rumors of war” upon numerous Islamic countries of the Middle East (all accused of training and funding radical terrorists, as well as developing WMD’s- weapons of mass destruction), fundamentalist Christians both Protestant and Catholic in America are rallied to his side. The gullible Church continues to be President George W. Bush’s most supportive political base, as they sing their Crusader hymn *“Onward Christian soldiers, marching out to war!”* Top US military generals are on record as saying that President Bush was chosen by “God” to battle the evil that was unleashed on 9-11. The US President believes he has the executive authority to command US military might to “save” the world. This is a “Messianic” mindset. For a man such as George W. Bush to think he can save the world is clinically psychotic, to say the least. With the amount of anti-



depressants he reportedly has been taking, his difficulty in speaking coherently, the numerous “tumbles” from his bike, and even substantiated rumors of his return to alcoholism, many psychologists are on record as questioning his sanity.

There are no political affiliations or ideological axes to grind in connection with the material and information offered within this book. We examine the myth, propaganda, actual quotes, policy papers, history, whistle-blower confessions, and more in this book. In the end, you can then decide for yourself if you believe that President George W. Bush is identified within the pages of “Bible prophecy”. Some will admit the possibility and some will laugh in scorn. That is ok. Nor have we offered this information to make a fool of President Bush, we feel he doesn’t need any help in that department. What we have offered in this book is an objective look at the possibility that the First Seal of Judgment was indeed opened on 9-11 as the Lamb of Yahweh in heaven – Yahsha the Meshiakh - was appointed and ordained to pronounce judgment in the Last Days upon the “kingdom of the north” (North America), the rebellious United Nations and the religious Whore of Babylon - that great false Church of Rome labeled as

*“Mystery Babylon the Great” - Revelation 17:5*

From the fable of Saint George, we can draw the comparisons that are obvious to the prophetic theme found in the First Seal of Revelation chapter 6. Salvation (whether genuine or not) is the common theme of most religious fables. The prophecies of the “Judeo-Christian Bible” are painted in colorful, animated, even frightening symbols, which is probably why so few want to venture into an intellectual study of Revelation. Yet, the frightening reality of the 9-11 terror attacks was good enough reason to begin examining the symbols within the First Seal. Saint George - the “Christian Crusader” saved the princess and her kingdom. In the “War on Terror”, is President George W. Bush going forth in his Messianic-style of militarism hoping to go down in history as a Savior? Many Christians, even US military generals are on record as believing the idea that Bush was chosen by “God” to save humanity. With this type of fundamentalist extremism for Bush, he has the opportunity to take political advantage of the myth. The fable of Saint George has brought to our attention these very SAME symbols and the very SAME “romantic” themes of a warrior rescuing the world from the forces of evil from atop his majestic white horse.

You are living at the end time of fulfilled prophecy! The White Horse and its Rider - King of Revelation Chapter 6 could be the Creator’s way of mocking this most popular fairytale of apostate pagan Christianity, for this Rider of the White Horse DOES NOT bring salvation to the world, but triggers the Great Tribulation and nuclear World War III. In other words...

***“The Apocalypse”!***



**“Hi Ho Silver!”**



**The Lone Ranger  
atop his “White Horse” Silver**

From ancient mythology, cultural icons, national symbols, and even the Prophetic Scriptures, we see the White Horse and its Rider clearly linked to the powerful concept of salvation and deliverance from evil.

*Just WHO IS the Rider of the White Horse  
found under the First Seal of The Revelation?*



# 2

## Chapter

### The Purpose of Prophecy

*That you might be spared!*

*“Even from the beginning I have declared it to you;  
Before it came to pass I proclaimed it to you.”*  
- Isaiah 48:5

Yahweh has clearly expressed and codified His Prophecy through His Prophets. His Prophecies are contained within both “Old” and “New” Covenants of Scripture - from Genesis to Revelation recognized as “the Bible”. These inspired prophetic Scriptures continue to prove to be the most accurate and dependable instruction manual ever written for mankind! It’s the only book that has ever expressed the true love which the Creator Yahweh has for His creation and all mankind. No other “holy book” can make that claim! In fact, the “Bible” remains the number one bestseller on earth – yet the only best seller hardly anyone reads - much less understands! Even though millions take it to “church” every Sunday, they still don’t understand nor obey its commandments! This spiritual blindness must change, and it must change fast because the judgments contained in Revelation’s First Seal was unveiled on 9-11! The Messiah of Israel warned that in the last days the Christian masses would be in a state of spiritual slumber!

*“...But while the bridegroom delayed, they all slumbered and slept.”*  
- Matthew 25:5



### PROPHECY – A WARNING TO REPENT

*“Yahweh is not willing that any should perish,  
but that all should come to repentance.”* – 2 Kepha 3:9



In the beginning of the yr.2000 suspense thriller “Final Destination”, there is a high school French class who are boarding a trans-Atlantic flight to France for a two-week field trip. Upon recognizing various odd signs just before takeoff, the young man named Alex Browning has a premonition of the plane exploding in mid-air shortly after lift off.

After the terrifying vision, Alex immediately screams for everyone to *“get off the plane – it’s going to explode!”* After a scuffle, Alex and about seven classmates are escorted off the plane by authorities. A few minutes after the plane departs, it is seen EXPLODING in mid-air! Stunned and in shock – Alex and the other “survivors” are taken to a waiting room to be questioned by investigators.

They are staring at Alex in fear when their teacher asks him, *“Did any survive?”* Alex responds, *“How am I supposed to know! You all are looking at me as if I caused it!”* This response directly relates to the point of this chapter. Instead of thanking Alex for having spared their lives, they are blaming him for plotting the destruction of an airliner full of fellow classmates. The Prophets of Yahweh were also given premonitions of the last days in which we are NOW living. Due to man’s sins, Yahweh saw mankind’s “final destination”. The prophecies of Yahweh are given so that you can be SPARED!

*“Even from the beginning I have declared it to you;  
Before it came to pass I proclaimed it to you.”*  
- Isaiah 48:5

Prophecy is Yahweh’s way of saying, “I told you so!” This isn’t meant to be sarcastic or mocking in any way. Yahweh tells us beforehand of the bleak and “terror-filled” future for mankind for having rejected His instructions and guidance in true love, true health, true justice, and true righteousness. The Creator of all time wants mankind to know what the future will be for those who CHOOSE Yahweh’s righteous way as well as what the future will be for those who CHOOSE the path of wickedness. This is why Yahweh tells us the future!

*“There is a way that seems right unto a man,  
but the end thereof are the ways of death.”* – Proverbs 14:12



This is a great blessing for all who have “ears to hear”! The future was recorded for all mankind thousands of years ago. Therefore, the wicked, who participate in wickedness, will have no excuse for their wicked deeds. Their judgment and sentence to eternal death will not be unjustified. Prophecy is the loving expression of Yahweh in the hope that someone out there will LISTEN and turn from their wicked ways. The Prophet Ezekiel recorded the loving words of Yahweh,

*“As surely as I live, says Yahweh, I take no pleasure in the death of the wicked, but rather that the wicked would turn from his way, and live! Turn, turn from your evil ways! For why will you die, O house of Israel?” – Ezekiel 33:11*

*“Come now, let us reason together, says Yahweh. Though your sins be as scarlet, they will be white as snow, though they are red as crimson, they will be (white) as wool.” - Isaiah 1:18*

Yahweh’s unconditional love for mankind continues to motivate Him to send messengers to America to warn of the deadly consequences for sin. (Romans 6:23) All this time, Yahweh the Great Shepherd is looking for you! (Psalm 23)

*“And Yahsha spoke this parable to them saying, What man of you, having a hundred sheep, if he loses one of them, does not leave the ninety-nine in the wilderness, and go after that lost one until he has found it? And when he has found it, he lays it on his shoulders, rejoicing!” - Luke 15:4-5*

## LIVING IN THE AGE OF BLAME

Repentance is needed now more than ever! Yet, even after thousands of years of war, bloodshed and sorrow, the arrogant nature of mankind refuses to learn anything from history, continuing to believe that he’s got everything “figured-out” and “under control”. This is the mindset of a “god”, much like those of Greek mythology. The Meshiakh acknowledged that men desire and claim to be “gods” (Yahchanan/John 10:34; Ps.82:6) Yet, when sudden or unexpected disaster strikes, why is it always blamed on the Creator? How logical is that when they have already rejected the concept of an Intelligent and loving Designer. You can’t have it both ways! How can a person deny Yahweh and yet blame Yahweh at the same time? Do you accept this contradiction?

Have you made the Creator a convenient “whipping-boy” on which to cast blame for all your personal problems and/or natural disasters? Do you blame Yahweh for all the pain and suffering in the world? Many do. The earth remains under the curse of sin. This was NOT Yahweh’s doing! This was and remains the foolish path that mankind has chosen, even after the warning of 9-



11. If America would just stop and listen to Yahweh’s prophets and accept the wisdom that was first given long ago, then America could avoid the severe consequences of judgment which she so richly deserves. Observe the formula: No transgression = No tribulation. This reality is based on the proverb of truth,

*“...A curse causeless will not come.” – Proverbs 26:2*

Yet, from the very beginning since the Garden of Eden, mankind has perfected the technique of shifting the blame for personal disobedience and rebellion onto others. (Genesis 3) Few will ever accept personal and moral responsibility for their actions and/or their inactions. Rooted in individual ego, pride and insecurity, self-worship and idolatry continue to be the repetitive error of every generation. Families and nations must unite in accepting righteousness.

Every generation has refused the Prophet’s warnings to flee from their carnal stubbornness and wicked behavior including, specifically, the Christian traditions of pagan sun worship. The curses of war, famine, judgment, captivity and death have always been the natural consequence for transgressing Yahweh’s Torah Laws (Romans 6:23). The history books clearly confirm this inter-generational cycle of sin to bondage. This cycle could be broken if people would heed the prophecies and repent to Yahweh! (See 2 Chronicles 7:14)

*“So do you have this thought, O man who judges those who do such things, then practices the same, that you will escape the judgment of Yahweh? Or do you despise the riches of His kindness, forbearance, and longsuffering; not realizing that Yahweh’s kindness is meant to lead you to repentance? But according to your stubborn and impenitent mind you are storing up wrath for yourself in the day of Yahweh’s wrath, then the righteous judgment of Yahweh will be revealed” – Romans 2:3-5*

Maybe we should stop fooling ourselves and consider that mankind doesn’t really desire peace? You have to wonder. The strong still oppress the weak, the rich still rob from the poor. Religious “leaders” are still hypocrites!

*“Should I not avenge Myself on a nation such as this? says Yahweh”*

(See Jeremiah 5:26-29) When sin and evil – the breaking of Yahweh’s Torah Laws (1 John 3:4) - is not eradicated, whole nations are taken over by the dark side (Mark 8:15; 1 Cor.5:6). No Empire can endure under the back-breaking burden of sin. Nations don’t collapse by accident or by chance. America has only itself to blame; no excuses will be accepted.

*“...the nations which forget Yahweh shall perish.”*  
– Psalm 9:17



## WHY EMPIRES RISE AND FALL

*“We learn from history that we learn nothing from history.”*

- George Bernard Shaw

The history books are replete with the reasons why empires rise and fall. Historians call this the “life-cycle” of empires. The refrains that are often heard are: “It can’t happen here,” or “Our country is different.” But the reality is that nations are born and die just like individuals. Their longevity may exceed the average person’s lifespan. But the reality is that nations also die.

*“Whoever commits sin, transgresses also the Torah Law...”*

- 1 Yahchanan/John 3:4a

The decline of America (just as the decline of every other nation) is due to spiritual factors. The political, economic, and social problems we encounter are the symptoms of the spiritual deterioration of a nation. In a democracy, wicked men gain power when the majority are wicked. Just as there are spiritual principles that influence the life of an individual, so there are spiritual principles that govern the life of any nation of people. And though we may feel that these are somehow obscure and difficult to discern, in reality they are clearly visible to anyone willing to look at the record of history. Another lesson of history: *the public schools and colleges don't teach the true lessons of history.*

Each of the great empires and civilizations of the world have passed through a series of stages from their birth to their decline & their predictable death. Historians agree and have listed these as the following ten stages:

- The first stage moves from bondage to spiritual faith.
- The second stage from spiritual faith to great courage.
- The third stage moves from great courage to freedom.
- The fourth stage moves from freedom to abundance.
- The fifth stage moves from abundance to selfishness.
- The sixth stage moves from selfishness to complacency.
- The seventh stage moves from complacency to apathy.
- The eighth stage moves from apathy to moral decay.
- The ninth stage moves from moral decay to dependence.
- And the tenth and last stage moves from dependence to bondage.



These are the ten stages through which the great civilizations have gone. Notice the progression from bondage to liberty back to bondage. The first generation throws off the shackles of bondage only to have a later generation through apathy and indifference allow itself to once again be enslaved. The numerous curses prophesied for America include her moral decay and bondage.

*“...moreover, all these curses will come upon you, and will pursue you, and will overtake you, until you are destroyed – because you did not obey the voice of Yahweh to keep His instructions and His statutes...”*

– Deuteronomy 28:45

The book of Judges shows that the nation of ancient Israel also passed through these same stages. Because the children of Israel turned away from Yahweh, the Creator was bound by Covenant to turn away from them. America has turned away from Yahweh to serve other gods. Unless true revival and reformation of the heart takes place with a 180 degree turn away from Rome’s idolatrous system of pagan sun-worship, America will follow the path of all the other great empires. Egypt, Babylon, Greece, Central America and Rome are all testimonies to the cycle of human nature. There’s nothing new under the “sun” so to speak! America has forgotten Yahweh for their gods of materialism...

*“Beware that you do not forget Yahweh your Abba, by not keeping His Torah demands, His judgments, and His statutes which I am giving you this day: or when you have eaten and are satisfied, and have built beautiful houses and live in them; and when your herds and your flocks grow large, and your silver and gold increases, and all you have is multiplied, Then you will become PROUD and you will forget Yahweh”*

– Deuteronomy 8:12-14

At this time in her history, America has experienced all the phases to the present stage of economic and monetary dependency on all things foreign. The unfolding judgments, as seen in your newspaper headlines include: endless war, massive trade imbalances, a worthless dollar, the off-shoring of both manufacturing and service jobs, broken public education, rampant immorality, pagan & new age religions, hedonism, and a plethora of other mind-slave systems are in place in America with no real repentance in sight – not even among leaders of the Church. Everyone still calls for “political” solutions!

Many political prisoners from oppressive foreign countries are on record as saying that “America has lost its way” and that the United States is not the haven of freedom which political prisoners and asylum seekers once looked to in the past. Due to the War on Terror and the vast number of detention and torture camps, America is known as the worst violator of human rights. The Prophets understood the reasons for national decline, and why they cry out...



*“Cry aloud, spare not, lift up your voice like a trumpet,  
and show My people their transgressions,  
and the house of Yaaqob their sins.” – Isaiah 58:1*

## DON'T KILL THE MESSENGER

We've all heard the truism, “*don't kill the messenger!*” History shows that false leaders always suppress the truth of prophecy (Isaiah 59:15) and those brave enough to speak out and demand repentance are persecuted and even put to death! The Messiah came preaching repentance and the Kingdom of Yahweh and was put to death! The Messiah knew years in advance that this was His prophesied end. But Yahsha the Meshiakh also knew, from prophecy, that, after three days and three nights, He would rise from the grave! This also came true!

The prophet's deep love for ancient Israel forced them to confront the leaders and the people of their evil ways. (Jeremiah 23:38-40) As a result, Yahweh's prophets were considered a nuisance and a burden. Their warnings were often ignored. Sometimes the prophets were jailed, dropped down deep wells, beheaded, or even nailed to a tree! But this was the risk they were willing to take, because their life had no meaning if their silence meant the death of their families and their nation. The prophet's lips go numb having to constantly blow the warning trumpet of the dangers that lie ahead. Of course, it's an exhausting and a thankless duty. Yet, Yahweh's prophets will always cry-out in hopes of saving a remnant who will heed the message of hope and mercy! So try to appreciate what the messengers of Yahweh are doing for you.

Do you have that kind of love? Very few do anymore. In the last days of the self-righteous and sin-sick nation of America, this was prophesied,

*“And because iniquity will abound,  
the love of the many will grow cold.” – Matthew 24:12*

Again, Prophecy is Yahweh's warning in advance! The prophecies of Daniel were given over 2,500 years ago, and the prophecies in the Revelation were given in the first century less than 2,000 years ago! The Revelation is for all mankind – but why will only a remnant take heed and believe? That I can't answer. But YOU reading this book no longer have to be clueless about where mankind is in the time-line of world history and salvation! HalleluYah! Simply behold the prophetic signs of the times! Even a weatherman should understand,

*“O you hypocrites! You can discern the weather signs in the sky, but can you not discern the (prophetic) signs of the times?” – Matthew 16:3*

We can see the signs of the last days all around us! But is there much hope that the warnings in this book will bring national revival and repentance? No, not really. Prophecy shows that America will not repent, except a remnant.



*“Isayah also cries out concerning Israel;  
Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea,  
only a REMNANT will be saved.” – Romans 9:27*

Why so few? Ever since the beginning, it has always been only a small number! Remember that one little lamb that was found by the shepherd? Yahweh's warnings always reach the ears and hearts of His special little flock!

## YAHWEH SO LOVED THE WORLD...

*“Heaven's messengers proclaim the majesty of Yahweh,  
and the expanse of the sky declares the works of His hands.”  
- Psalms 19:1*

Everyday of our lives, we see Yahweh's Laws, His creation, His wisdom, and His handiwork all around us! The universe has been beautifully designed and constructed to eradicate all that is negative and contrary to the unchanging Laws of Yahweh. That which breaks the Law of Yahweh results in death (Romans 6:23) Those who are in harmony with the Law of Yahweh live forever! Prophecy gives hope to the righteous that transgressors will eventually be eradicated according to Yahweh's plan. Yahweh like the loving Daddy tries to guide mankind down the righteous path to prevent His children from driving over the cliff and killing themselves. Just as there are rules to the road, there are, more importantly, rules for happiness, justice and peace. Prophecy is the gift of selfless love - the true essence and character of Yahweh the Creator.

*“Yahweh is love.” – 1 Yahchanan/John 4:8*

Abba Yahweh doesn't just Covenant with the Jewish and/or Israelite people, Yahweh's love has always extended to all peoples of all nations, languages, tribes and tongues. For it is written and the Scripture says...

*“For Yahweh so loved the world...” – Yahchanan/John 3:16*

Yahweh has always loved His Creation. In contrast to Jewish Talmudic teaching, Yahweh is NOT a racist who discriminates with differing standards for different people. The Creator's gift of freewill sets mankind apart from all other creatures. Therefore, Yahweh has ONE code of law for all nations, languages, tribes and tongues (Lev.24:22; Numb.15:16). Yahweh's Love for mankind manifested in His parental instructions to mankind based in His everlasting and unchanging lovingkindness. This truth the Meshiakh understood well, and said,

*“One of the Pharisees, a lawyer, asked Him a question to try Him saying, Rabbi/Teacher, what is the greatest commandment in the*



*Torah? Yahsha said to him: You must LOVE Yahweh your Abba with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your might. This is the first and greatest instruction. And the second is like it: You shall LOVE your brother as yourself. On THESE TWO commandments hang ALL THE TORAH LAW and THE PROPHETS” – Matthew 22:35-40*

Obeying His Torah Law, as did the Savior and His righteous Apostles, leads to the inheritance of eternal life – a gift open to all who will heed the prophecy given by the Anointed of Israel – Yahsha h’Meshikah! (Rev.19:10) The time of understanding the First Seal is at hand! As Yahweh is love His prophetic plan included His Son - the perfect man Yahsha h’Meshiakh, who, in spite of the shame and humiliation, volunteered to be murdered by the hands of “church and state” to bear the transgressions of many (Ps.2) The Prophet said,

*“He was wounded for our transgressions, bruised for our iniquities; the chastisement for our peace was upon Him, and by His stripes we are healed. All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned everyone to his own way; and Yahweh has laid upon Him the iniquity of us all.” – Isaiah 53:12*

Yahsha the Meshiakh volunteered to be the Lamb of Yahweh (John 1:29) This rare form of love allowed Him to see the future and the righteous judgment upon *UNREPENTANT* sinners. The ancient Prophets, such as Ezekiel, saw in visions just like Daniel the inevitable future – the “handwriting on the wall” - and tried to **WARN** the nation of Israel and its political leaders of their dangerous course.

*“Son of man, I have made you a watchman for the house of Israel. Therefore, hear the word from My mouth, and give them warning from Me.” – Ezekiel 3:17*

Without this deep love shining within the Prophet, no warning would even be heard. Have you ever received warning of impending danger, such as from a hot stove, a live electrical wire, an icy walkway, or an approaching tornado or hurricane? Isn’t this why the local weatherman seeks the latest technology that will help provide more time and advanced indication of approaching tornados?...in order to save lives? Everyday our lives are filled with warnings. This is love. The love of Yahweh is found in His prophecies - HalleluYahweh! They warn of the great pain and sorrow that surely results from ignoring the impending danger. The gates of death and hell cannot prevail against the truth of Yahweh’s mercy bestowed upon those who heed the prophecy of Revelation’s Seven Seals! Let Yahweh save you! Here is a promised blessing for you...

*“Blessed is he who reads, and those who hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written in it; for THE TIME IS AT HAND.” – Revelation 1:3*



When we heed the Prophet’s warning and turn from our wicked ways, we are spared untold pain and suffering, including the suffering to come under the Four Horses of War. This is the loving purpose for prophecy!

*“Yahweh is not slack concerning His promise... but is longsuffering toward us, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.” – 2 Kepha 3:9*

This book was inspired from heaven because Yahweh has always loved you! And Yahweh wants so dearly for you to understand these things so as to be truly blessed! In the Last Days, Yahweh sends His Two Witnesses to share that love and warn you to flee the judgments to come! Sparing you from the judgment set for the wicked – now that’s love!

Yahweh sent the Israelite prophet Jonah (Yahnah) to the Gentiles of Ninevah to warn them of heaven’s justice against their sins of pagan idolatry. Jonah had some racist tendencies, as do many today, and didn’t agree that the Gentiles should be given the opportunity to repent. Jonah tried to flee from Yahweh’s great commission, but this attempt failed. After learning his lesson and the great love which Yahweh had for the Gentiles of that Babylonian city, Jonah finally complied and went to Ninevah. The Gentiles of Ninevah were quick to repent and fast at the warning of impending doom spoken through Yahweh’s reluctant prophet. (Jonah 3:7-10) Abraham and Lot were given the prophecy of Sodom and Gomorrah’s fiery destruction. They believed and were spared. This is the purpose of prophecy! That you might be spared! Only the Love of Yahweh has the power to transform a man or woman into a devoted servant of Yahweh. This is the love that burns within the hearts of Two Witness Ministries. This is the vision we want to share! This is the great news!

Unlike the stubborn Israelite people, there are many instances throughout the Hebrew Scriptures which show the Gentiles to be more accepting of the love and mercy from Yahweh that was brought through His servants:

1. Riyyah (Ruth) the Moabitess: *“But Riyyah said; Do not urge me to leave you, to turn back from following you. For wherever you go, I will go, and wherever you lodge, I will lodge. Your people will become my people; your Mighty One will become my mighty one.”* - Ruth 1:16
2. the Phoenician widow of Zarephath: 1 Kings 17; Luke 4:26
3. Naaman the Syrian Commander healed of leprosy thru Eliyah the Prophet; 2 Kings 5:1-15; Luke 4:27
4. the 120,000 people of the city of Ninevah: Yahnah/Jonah 3
5. king Nebuchadnezzar of Babylon: Daniel 4:34-37
6. king Darius the Mede of the kingdom of Persia: Daniel 6
7. the Roman centurion accepts the Savior’s healing words: Matt. 8:5-13



8. the demon-possessed Gentile of the Galilee region of Gadarenes was miraculously delivered through the Hebrew Anointed One-Yahsha h'Meshiakh: Luke 8:26-38

For those “at the time of the end” or the “end of the age”, such real stories of real repentance were recorded for all mankind to admonish and give wisdom.

*“Now all these things took place as examples, and they were written for our admonition, on whom the end of the ages have come.”*

– 1 Corinthians 10:11

Yet, as NO repentance has been called for by the Church nor by Bush, this could be the very reason why the First Seal was opened on 9-11. Just as in the past, there will be Gentiles today who accept the warnings of Yahweh’s prophecies while there will be physical Israelites and Jews who reject them. Yet, Yahweh is no respecter of persons, but has extended His love to all mankind through His Son: Yahsha h’Meshiakh. This same Meshiakh was rejected by Israel two thousand years ago, and this same Yahsha, who has the authority and power to forgive transgressions, remains despised and rejected today! (Isayah 53:3) According to Yahweh’s prophetic plan, Yahsha h’Meshiakh has patiently and mercifully waited for 2,000 years to allow mankind to turn from his wicked ways. That wait is now over! The prophecies that were recorded long ago are now being unveiled to both the wicked and the righteous few of these last days!

*“For whom Yahweh loves, He chastens...”* – Hebrews 12:6

It’s hard for the proud and arrogant in America to accept the fact that their god has forsaken them. With the tragedy of 9-11, many have asked, *“How could God allow this to happen to His beloved country America?”* Those flag-waving patriots and Christians of the deceived Church will always deny that heaven’s judgments for sin could ever befall their “divine democracy” their “kingdom of God” which they have established for themselves. As retired Army Captain Joyce Riley said in 2005 on her daily radio program The Power Hour, *“I don’t think He would judge this nation...”* A statement of incredible arrogance and denial, to say the least, from someone who has dedicated herself to warning America of the enemies and traitors within the US government.

*“If judgment first begins with us, what will be the end of those who do not obey the message of Yahweh?”* – 1 Kepha 4:17b

Yes, it’s just too difficult for some Christians to accept that judgment must begin with those who claim to carry the banner of freedom and righteousness. Such hypocrisy is always punished. As prophesied, individual and national sins bring “TERROR”-fying consequences...



*“And if ye shall despise my statutes...so that you will not do all my commandments, but that you break my covenant; I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint over you TERROR-ism.”* – Leviticus 26:15



Is waging pre-emptive WAR against sovereign nations in retaliation for suspected “terrorist acts” the *“righteous thing* to do? Is that what the Savior would do? I have heard some people ask the question: *“Who would Jesus bomb?”* If Islamic nations are the majority targets for conquest, wouldn’t that qualify as a type of religious Crusade? Has the War on Terror become a religious war? How can bombing foreign countries and shedding the blood of innocent Muslims bring “absolution” for America’s flagrant national sins of torture, pagan idolatry, sodomizing priests, adulterous pastors, rampant divorce, sodomy, illegitimate out-of-wedlock births, including government-supported human sacrifices of millions of innocent pre-born children murdered within the demonic abortion mills across the United States of America and the world? Their innocent blood cries out from the ground for YHWH’s vengeance! Shouldn’t such abominations be balanced on the scales of Yahweh’s justice? Shouldn’t the stain of sin upon America’s garments be cleansed with the righteous judgment of Yahweh?

## THE PROPHECIES GIVEN TO DANIEL

*“Go thy way Daniel: for the words of the prophecy are closed up and SEALED til the Time of the End.”* – Daniel 12:9

Daniel was a celebrated prophet and even minister in the court of Babylon, whose life and prophecies are contained in the book bearing his name. Nothing is known of his parentage, or family, but he appears to have been of royal or noble descent and was possessed with considerable personal endowments. (Daniel 1:3-4) He was taken to Babylon while yet a boy, together with three other Hebrew youths of rank at the first deportation of the people of Yahdah (Judah) in the fourth year of Jehoiakim (Yahyakim) 604 bce.

*“As for these four young men, Yahweh gave them knowledge and skill in all learning and wisdom; and Daniel had understanding in all prophetic visions and dreams.”* – Daniel 1:17

After some years of captivity, Daniel had the opportunity to exercise His peculiar gift of interpreting the dream of the king Nebuchadnezzar – not only recalling the forgotten vision of the king, but also revealing its meaning (Dan.2: 14). As a reward, he was made “ruler over the whole province of Babylon” and “chief of the governors over all the wise men of Babylon.” (2:48)



Later, Daniel interpreted another of Nebuchadnezzar's dreams, found in Daniel chapter 4.

In the first year of Belshazzar of Babylon, about 555 bce (7:1), Daniel was both alarmed and comforted by a remarkable vision followed by another just two years later (ch.8), which disclosed to him the future course of events and the ultimate downfall of the most powerful empires in the history of the world. Daniel interpreted the "handwriting on the wall" which disturbed the feast of Belshazzar (5:10-28), and notwithstanding his bold denunciation of the king, the latter appointed him "third ruler of the kingdom" (5:29).

After the fall of Babylon (as seen by Daniel in the vision of prophecy) Darius the Medo-Persian ascended the throne and made Daniel the first of the "three presidents" of the empire (6:2). At the ascension of Cyrus, he still retained his prosperity (6:28). In the third year of Cyrus, Daniel had a series of visions, in which he was informed of the minutest details respecting the future history and sufferings of his nation to the period of their true redemption thru the Anointed Meshiakh (Daniel chapter 11 thru 12:3).

After Daniel's most detailed prophecy (ch.11) of the ascension of the Greek Empire under Alexander the Great which was then divided into four kingdoms after Alexander's death, the Prophet closes the prophecy of the Greek Empire with verse 39. The following verse jumps into the future to "the time of the end". This is most important for you to understand. Daniel 11:40 gives us specific prophecy regarding a "king of the north" and a "king of the south" within the timeframe of the "latter days". Again, verse 40 does NOT take place during the days of the ancient Greek Empire, but clearly "at the time of the end." From Daniel 11:40 through Daniel 12:3 we see prophetic events that can only be described as the Great Tribulation which culminates in the Resurrection of the dead to eternal life.

Just as experienced by the Prophets Yeremiyah and Ezekiel, Daniel also became physically sick from the visions he received from heaven of the future tribulations of Israel for transgressing Yahweh's Covenant (Dan.10:8-19)...

*"...I saw this great vision, and no strength remained in me. My vigor was turned into corruption in me, and I retained no strength..."*

*Now I (Gabriel) have come to make you understand what will befall your people in the latter days; for the vision is for many days YET TO COME" v.8,14*

What is important for you to realize is that the understanding and interpretation of the geo-political events that take place in Daniel 11:40 through 12:3 was actually SEALED "until the time of the end" (v.4). Not even Daniel understood the prophecy of 9-11. He asks for clarity, but none was given at that time.

*"So I heard, but I did NOT understand. Then I said: O' my ruler, what will be the end of these things? But he said, Go your way, Daniel, for the words (of the prophecy) are closed up and*



*SEALED until the time of the end" - Daniel 12:8-9*

Therefore, we see that NOT even Daniel was given the interpretation of this vision, even though Yahweh had given him this gift. It was not Yahweh's will for Daniel to know and explain it to us. If something is "sealed" then that means it is closed! WHEN is it opened?? WHEN is the understanding of the latter day prophecy opened? WHEN is it RE-opened and NO LONGER SEALED??...

**"AT THE TIME OF THE END!"**

The reason why we keep repeating this point is for you to understand that this specific "time" is contained back in verse 40! Verse 40 of Daniel chapter 11 takes place... *"at the time of the end"*. Verse 40 is the event that opens the First Seal of Revelation and identifies certain key prophetic players such as "the king of the north" and the "king of the south". Verse 40 tells us that an ATTACK takes place upon the "kingdom of the north" – a provocation of war by "the king of the south". We were told this was "Islamic Terror"!

*This results to a Middle East invasion by the KING OF THE NORTH!!*

## THE LAMB "REVEALS" THE VISIONS OF DANIEL

*"The Revelation of Yahsha h'Meshiakh, which Yahweh gave to Him, to show His servants things which must shortly come to pass, and He sent and signified it through His malak to His servant Yahchanan/John."*

– Revelation 1:1

The Book of Revelation was delivered by the resurrected Meshiakh Himself to His faithful Apostle Yahchanan/John who was imprisoned on the Island of Patmos in the Mediterranean Sea. Yahchanan was troubled at the graphic visions of The Revelation for neither did he understand the prophecies he was seeing and then recording on parchment. This last book of the "New Covenant" tells of the final World War and the Great Tribulation to befall Israel/America just years prior to the Meshiakh's return. As Daniel's visions were closed to the understanding, Revelation fills in those gaps and expands on with more detail (pieces of the puzzle) Daniel's SEALED prophecy. After the introduction in Ch.1 and the Savior's personal encouragement to the Messianic congregations throughout the world in Ch.2-3, we read of a heavenly being asking the all important question in Chapter 5, "Who is worthy..."

*"And I saw in the right hand of Him (YHWH) Who sat on the throne, a scroll written inside and on the back, sealed with seven seals. And I saw a mighty malak proclaiming with a loud voice: Who is worthy to open the scroll, and to release its seals? And no one in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth was able to open the scroll, neither to*



*look at it. And I wept bitterly, because no one was found worthy to open and to read the scroll, neither to look upon it.*” - Revelation 5:1-4

Weeping in heaven took place! Without this most unique prophetic scroll being opened and read, there could be NO judgment upon the wicked, nor the hope for the majestic return of the Kingdom of Yahweh on earth! WHO, therefore, is worthy to bring judgment to the wicked and fulfill the Plan of Redemption for planet earth and Yahweh’s people? Verse 2 is a call for the Meshiakh, of course! No one in heaven was ever found worthy to open and read this SEALED scroll of Judgment because NO ONE except the man Yahsha the Meshiakh “the Lamb of Yahweh” has overcome perfectly the sinful temptations and cunning devices of the Arch Enemy-Satan the Devil (Rev.1:5). All of heaven had been waiting in great anticipation for the SUCCESS of the Son of Yahweh! Everything around Yahweh’s throne wants the Plan of Salvation for mankind to be completed! Once the Lamb of Yahweh was declared as the ONE WORTHY to open and read the Seven Seals, we see great rejoicing in heaven!

*“But one of the elders said to me: Do not weep! Behold, the Lion of the Tribe of Yahdah, the Root of Dode, has overcome to open the scroll and to release its seven seals...And I looked and I heard the voice of many malakim surrounding the throne, and the creatures, and the elders; and the number of them was innumerable, Saying with a loud voice: Worthy is the Lamb who was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honor, and majesty, and blessings!...and the four living creatures said, Hallelu-Yahweh!”*

- Revelation 5:5,11-12,14a

During the miraculous ministry of Yahsha on earth, He declared that He would be found worthy by Yahweh to be the Judge of all mankind, and prophesied this fact to His disciples early on as we see in Yahchanan chapter 5,

*“For Abba Yahweh loves the Son, and shows Him all things that Yahweh Himself does; and will show Him greater works than these, that you may marvel. For as Abba Yahweh raises up the dead, and gives them life, so also the Son offers life to those whom Yahweh wills. For the Abba does not judge any man, but has committed ALL JUDGMENT to the Son. So that all men will honor the Son, just as they will honor Abba Yahweh. The man who does not honor the Son, does not honor the heavenly Abba Yahweh Who has sent Him.”*

- Yahchanan 5:20-23

From Revelation 5, we recognize the following unique feature: the scroll is sealed with seven seals. These seals are opened in sequential order at their appointed time. When the Scroll is unsealed and read by the Lamb of



Yahweh, it is at that point in time when the written prophecies of judgment are FULFILLED, in other words, WHEN it comes to pass! When the explosions took place on 9-11, this is the significance of the “thunder” (boom!) in Rev.6:1.

Not even Hollywood has the incredible imagination contained within the prophecies of Scripture. Yahweh is the greatest movie director of all time – and you are living in His movie production! From the beginning, Yahweh’s plan was a movie production where mankind is blessed with peace and joy, but mankind didn’t like that script and decided to make their own movie production – a nightmarish horror film - one of war, famine, poverty, pain and endless sorrow. Yahweh told us in advance of mankind’s ability to bring extinction upon himself and this extinction of all flesh and the death of the planet through nuclear radiation and other weapons of mass destruction would be the hopeless future, if it wasn’t for the prophecy of the Meshiakh’s Second Coming with the hope of deliverance and salvation! The wars in the Middle East are signs of the “birth pangs” and the coming great tribulation when civilization breaks down,

*“For then will be great tribulation, such as has not come to pass since the beginning of the world to this time – no, nor ever shall be. And unless those days were shortened, there would no flesh be saved; but for the elect’s sake, those days will be shortened.”* – Matthew 24:21-22

Two Witness Ministries hopes to appeal to your skeptical and inquisitive side which likes to prove “religious fanatics” wrong. You wonder: *Is Two Witness Ministries legitimate?* After reading this book, watch to see if world events don’t coincide with the prophetic “signs” to watch for. It will be up to you as to whether you are honest with yourself. If your mind can’t accept it, know that your soul will not be able to deny it.

As the threat of world war continues to build, you will be forced to take another look at the message of this book! As it was prophesied, “only a remnant will be saved” (Romans 9:27) because only a remnant took heed to the prophecies, as the Prophet Isayah said,

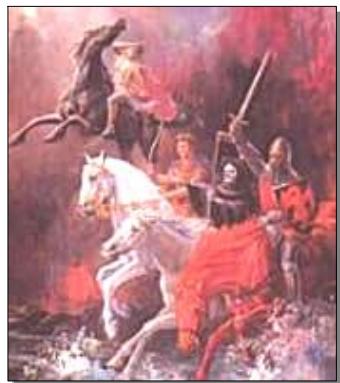
*“Who will believe us?  
Who has believed our report?”* – Isayah 53:1

## THE BEGINNING OF THE END

They are probably the most frightening symbols in all of prophetic Scripture – the Four Horses of the Apocalypse. Just the mentioning of this set of stampeding stallions brings instantaneous fear. No one in their right mind wants to experience the nightmare of their fulfillment! Yet, you are alive and the White Horse has already been riding for many years - conquering for Middle East in his false crusade of *Peace and Democracy*!



Yes, it's scary to think that the world has reached the "*time of the end*". The opening of the First Seal **was the Beginning of the End!** Therefore, the White Horse of the First Seal triggers the prophesied "birth pangs" of perpetual war leading to the inevitable crisis of the ages - the prophesied Great Tribulation with the collapse of modern civilization as we know it. This global sacrifice is the N.W.O goal for Anti-Messiah!



detail about the Middle East region to be conquered by the White Horse.

Even the scholars of **Unger's Bible Dictionary** didn't know HOW to interpret the symbol of the White Horse, for they mistakenly presumed – as most have – that the mission of the Rider of the White Horse would be *righteous and honorable*. Others recognize this hoax and assign the "Anti-Messiah" as the Rider of the First Seal. But upon closer inspection, this is the great deception of the White Horse! The Rider APPEARS to be portraying the fable of "St. George" just as President Bush attempts to portray himself. His mission of "peace" deceives the Church of North America into blindly supporting a mass genocide campaign "in Jesus' Name"! When I remember hearing the Vice President of the United States Dick Cheney saying the "War on Terror" could last one hundred years, it still sends shivers down my spine. How can you defeat terrorists when your policy of foreign conquest and perpetual occupation secures the recruitment of "freedom fighters"? Even the ancient Jewish freedom-fighters who are celebrated during the Chanukkah season, ie. the Maccabees, despised the occupation of their land by the foreign armies of Syrian general Antiochus IV. The invasions of the United States are being compared to the same threats to national sovereignty just as the old Communist invasions during the "Cold War" by the Soviet Union. But, in a way, Cheney was right. It appears to be a time of endless war and needless

**Horse.** See Animal Kingdom.

**Figurative.** On account of the strength of the horse, he has become the symbol of war (Deut. 32:13; Psa. 66:12; Isa. 58:14; Zech. 9:10; 10:3); of conquest, as in Cant. 1:9; the bride advances with her charms to conquest, "as a company of horses in Pharaoh's chariots." The war horse rushing into battle is figurative of impetuosity of the wicked in sin (Jer. 8:6). In Zechariah (6:2-7) the prophet mentions horses that were red, black, white, and speckled. The red horses symbolize war, the black pestilence, the speckled famine, while the white points to the glorious victories of the ministers of the divine judgment.

**Horse Gate**, a gate in the old wall of Jerusalem

As this reference for the prophetic symbol shows in **Unger's Bible Dictionary** on page 500, the "Horse" is the metaphor for WAR throughout the prophetic Scriptures. Under this first horse of war, nations of the Middle East are vanquished in the name of "peace and safety" – hence a "White Horse". The verses of Daniel 11:40-43 give more



deaths. As long as America rejects the heavenly Prince of Peace for the earthly "King of the North" – it will prove to be America's worst nightmare!

*"Yes, many people will die when the New World Order is established."*  
- Henry Kissenger

Bush's Christian Crusades are not honorable nor pleasing to Yahweh for the Rider of the White Horse is under orders to consolidate the rich supplies of cheap sweet crude oil that lie beneath the sands of the Middle East. Capturing cheap oil is the mission of the oil barons of the Kingdom of the North!

*"What causes wars and fightings among you? Is it not from this: from your lusts that battle in your members? You lust, but do not have. You murder, and covet, but cannot obtain. You fight and war, yet you do not have, because you do not ask. You ask, but do not receive, because you ask with wrong purposes..."* – Yaaqob/James 4:1-3a

The conquest and domination of the Middle East for this most precious treasure threatens other global powers. Yet, the White House's "War on Terror" won't last 100 years as V.P. Dick Cheney predicts! He doesn't know the prophecy of Yahweh. As prophesied the White Horse of Revelation's First Seal ushers in the opening of the Second Seal - World War III and the death of billions of people! This is the Red Horse. This planned global conflagration is the Satanic sacrifice that ushers in the arrival of the prophesied Anti-Messiah to sit in Jerusalem!

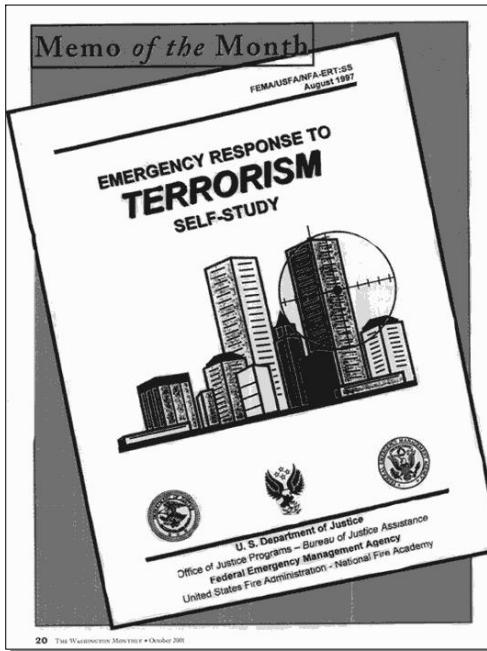
When Pres. Bush calls for "peace" yet threatens to start World War III -beware!! Cheney, along with the entire Bush family, have many questions to answer in regards to what really happened on 9-11! Not only are they and their business partners reaping huge profits in the War on Terror, but the facts show and FBI, CIA and other government whistleblowers agree that they were complicit in engineering and allowing the attacks of terror of 9-11 with 3,000 dead. Evidence will be presented to prove that wicked men controlling US foreign policy did plan the Middle East invasions before 2000! An essential part of that plan was setting up a patsy or fall guy on which the public could cast blame for the terror. This is the prophetic role that "Osama bin Laden" plays as "the king of the south". The New World Order Elite are master programmers and have conducted mass mind control measures over the public for many years. Terror and fear have always been their most efficient tools of control. If you want to break the warlock's spell, accept the truth of prophecy!

Thankfully, as of the publishing of this book, the Second Seal of World War III has not yet been opened in heaven! Two Witness Ministries is desperate to distribute this book as a witness to the world. The First Seal did open on 9-11! Terror remains the curse for sin upon North America, but hopefully, many will read this book & repent to escape the hell of the following Horses of the Apocalypse! The Lamb of YHWH won't open the next Seal until



His Witnesses have announced to the world's gentle governments that they are all on the verge of destruction! That announcement takes place during the years of the Middle East invasions and conquests by - *the Rider of the White Horse!*

### FEMA's Terrorism Study Manual



It reveals the targeting of New York's World Trade Center towers!

From August 1997

*How did the federal government know this??*



### Another Coverup: *What About the WTC Fires?*

The official government story maintains that fires weakened the buildings. Jet fuel supposedly burned so hot it began to melt the steel columns supporting the towers. But steel-framed skyscrapers have *never* collapsed from fire, since they're built from steel that doesn't melt below 2750 degrees Fahrenheit. No fuel, not even jet fuel, which is really just refined kerosene, will burn hotter than 1500 degrees Fahrenheit.

It's also odd that WTC7, which wasn't hit by an airplane or by any significant debris, collapsed in strikingly similar fashion to the Twin Towers. There wasn't even any jet fuel or kerosene burning in WTC7. According to the 9-11 report by the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA), "the specifics of the fires in WTC7 and how they caused the building to collapse remain unknown at this time." Aside from its startling nonchalance, this statement makes a rather profound assumption.

*Again, no building prior to 9-11, in the 100-plus year history of steel frame buildings, had ever collapsed from fire.*

This fact was known to firemen. Hence their unflinching rush up into the skyscrapers to put out the fire. Partly it was bravery, to be sure, but partly it was concrete knowledge that skyscrapers do not collapse due to fire. Yet after 100 years, three collapsed in one day. Did the FEMA investigators not think to ask the New York City Fire Department how they thought the fire started, or how the fires could have caused the astounding, historical collapse? This would seem to be an elementary step in any investigation about a fire. Instead, they chose to leave the cause of the collapse "unknown." (<http://physics911.net/closerlook>)

*"There is a chance...to use this disaster to carry out...  
a New World Order...  
Americans will likely die on American soil,  
possibly in large numbers."*

– **Gary Hart**, Co-Chair of CFR & former Senator  
referring to the 9-11 Terror Attacks



## “At the Time of the End...”

*The First Seal Opened on 9-11*

*“AT the TIME OF THE END,  
the King of the South shall ATTACK him...”*  
- Daniel 11:40

### TERRORISM IN PROPHECY

While upon Mt. Sinai for forty days and nights, Mosheh the servant of Yahweh received the Torah Covenant for Israel. Afterward, Mosheh saw the Great Tribulation upon America in the Last Days. As a witness against the rebellious children of Israel, Mosheh recorded these judgments in “the Song of Mosheh” found in Deuteronomy Ch.32. Terrorism and foreign wars are just a few of the prophesied consequences for the pagan sun worship of the Church,

*“The SWORD without (foreign wars) & TERRORISM within  
shall destroy both the young man and the virgin”*  
- Deut.32:25 (doesn’t this also sound like a Draft?)



Everyone remembers what they were doing on Sept. 11<sup>th</sup> – the day the “War on Terror” was officially declared. 9-11 was a day of total shock and agony for most who witnessed the unfolding “terror” attacks upon NY, DC and North America. Where were you on 9-11? Were you watching it LIVE on your television set as did most Americans? This technological device now makes it possible for the New World Order magicians to cast their spell of fear and terror into the hearts of all those who behold it! Fear brings control by those who manufacture it. Because both Christians and Jews of North America have not turned from their wicked ways, the Judge in heaven is provoked to anger and jealousy. Mosheh received the prophecy of America’s demise in the latter days,



**World Trade Towers-NY  
Attacked on Sept. 11, 2001**

Then the Prophet Daniel was given more details of the evil that would befall North America, ie. the terror attack of 9-11 that was prophesied thousands of years ago as seen in a vision given to the prophet Daniel. (Daniel 11:40) This curse of “terror” was prophesied in the warnings to ancient Israel for breaking Yahweh’s Covenant. Abba Yahweh knew America would forsake Him in the latter days, and yet a proud and self-righteous Church in America just cannot see it.

Even after the murder of 3,000 souls that day, the priests and politicians of both Church and State are still not calling for national repentance. Instead, the Bush Administration and the media continue to point the finger of blame at both foreign terrorists in far away lands, as well as domestic terrorists on American soil. (*Then why doesn’t Bush CLOSE the borders?*) Islamic fundamentalists with their radical terrorist networks, spearheaded by Osama bin Laden, are still being demonized for the terror of that day, even though, at the time, Osama was living in the dusty caves of Afghanistan on the other side of the planet. Money-hungry politicians and bloodthirsty clerics continue to call for Christian holy war and a final Crusade against Islam – both in words and definitely in their premeditated plans for war and conquest (more on this in chapter 5). The New World Order propaganda machine kicked into high gear to prepare the traumatized public for the new global “War on Terror”!

**“This (9-11) is being seen on Capital Hill as another Pearl Harbor!”**

– Bob Scheifer, CBS News on 9-11-01



## 9-11 REVEALS THE UNDERSTANDING

*“The Revelation of Yahsha h’Meshiakh, which Yahweh gave to Him, to show His servants (Two Witness Ministries) things which must shortly come to pass; ...Blessed is he who reads, and those who hear the words of this prophecy; and keep those things which are written in it; for THE TIME IS AT HAND.” – Revelation 1:1,3*

“At the Time of the End”, Daniel was told by the heavenly malak-gadol Gabriel that the understanding of the closed prophecy of Daniel 11:40-44 would be revealed. This is the purpose of the First Seal of Revelation. When it was UNSEALED and opened in heaven by Yahweh’s Anointed One, the identity of Daniel’s “king of the south” and the “king of the north” was finally revealed. This is because the First Seal was opened on the day of the 9-11 “terror attacks”. This is what Yahweh’s righteous servants have been waiting for.

*“And AT THE TIME OF THE END shall the king of the south PUSH at (ATTACK) him and the king of the north shall come against him....”*

– Daniel 11:40a

Looking at the original Hebrew word for “push” as found in verse 40 of the King James Version of the Bible, Strong’s Exhaustive Concordance shows that this verb “push” in the above prophecy comes from the...



**Hebrew word #5055 - nagach (naw-gakh’)**  
**a prim. root meaning: to butt with the horns; figuratively: to war against: -- gore, push (down)..**

Due to the force of the incoming jets, the World Trade Center towers were “butted” or pushed at. **The NEW King James Version of the Bible** does not use the English translation “push at”, but rather “ATTACK”. The supposed hijacking of American aircraft by Islamic terrorists who then flew the jets into specific targets on the northeast coast was the act of WAR AGAINST North America seen by the Prophet Daniel. The prophecy of Daniel 11:40 focuses on a tragic attack against the region of North America, which is ruled over by “the king of the north”. This “king of the north” rules over his kingdom. This kingdom includes New York and Washington DC which were the main targets of attack.

The “king of the north” reigns over North America - the home of the United States of America! President George W. Bush was the reigning “king” during the time of the attack by this “king of the south” – the royal leader of radical Islam and the “Al Qaeda” terrorist network – Osama bin Laden.

Daniel was also told that the “time of the end” of the last days was



marked by significant technological advancements which would make the specific terror events possible. The malak gadol (archangel) Gabriel instructed,

*“But you, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal this prophetic book to (until) the time of the end; many will (then) run to and fro, and knowledge will be increased.” – Daniel 12:4*

“At the time of the end” it clearly reveals a time when “many” or massive populations would have the ability to travel quickly by land, sea and air. The last 100 years of man has seen the incredible surge or “increase in knowledge” of information and inventions which has improved man’s capability of mass travel in less time. “Running to and fro” no longer means by horse and carriage, which had been the standard mode of transportation for thousands of years, but now, man travels by car, bus, train, and even like a bird with jet aircraft – not to mention space travel! Flying jet aircraft into skyscrapers wasn’t possible a hundred years ago. These are all fulfillments of Daniel’s prophecy.

With the invention of the television, almost everyone in America witnessed LIVE the unfolding terror of 9-11. This invention of “increased knowledge” made the attacks all the more real and shocking! Without this form of mass communication, the impact of the 9-11 terror attacks could not have been felt by the massive population of North America and the rest of the world.

In addition to transportation and television, the boom of the “World Wide Web” or Internet in the past 10-15 years has made it possible for people worldwide to increase in knowledge like never before. You have an entire library at your fingertips! You can even email, see and talk to people on the other side of the planet for free! As it’s become more affordable, almost everyone has access to a home computer and the internet. You can even earn a college degree online. Furthermore, much of the real truth about 9-11 has made it to the public because of the internet which isn’t under the control and censorship of the criminal Elite who control the corporate mass media and television networks. This has made the Internet a powerful tool for the common man and why the government is increasing its surveillance and control over this powerful medium of information sharing. Take advantage of it while it lasts!

## THE PUZZLE COMES TOGETHER

These technological breakthroughs are an undeniable “sign” of the latter days – the time when the events contained within the First Seal would be unleashed! Clearly, the TERROR ATTACKS of 9-11 were the fulfillment of Daniel 11:40! The never-ending “War on Terror” is the prophesied curse upon a rebellious and disobedient nation. With these prophetic fulfillments, we now have the identity of the Rider/King of the White Horse found within the First Seal! – it can be none other than the “king of the north” of Daniel 11:40!!



The understanding of the First Seal is no longer a mystery. What was previously closed has finally been opened. Yahweh has now given us the pieces of the prophetic puzzle! Without the First Seal having been opened in heaven and read by the Lamb of Yahweh, no one could have connected the dots to see the big picture! The prophetic pieces to the puzzle were given here and there,

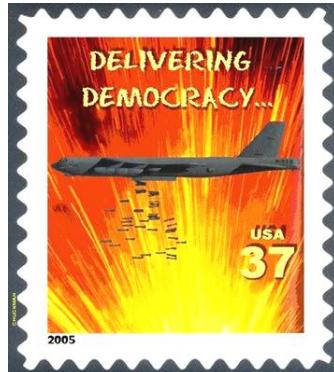
*"For precept must be upon precept, line upon line, line upon line, here a little and there a little."* – Isaiah 28:10

Revelation 6:2 is the OTHER piece of the puzzle that completes Daniel 11:40. This gives us the additional information we need to know about where we are EXACTLY on the prophetic timetable! Before the OPENING of the First Seal, NOT even His servants had the keys to understand the identity of Daniel's "king of the north". This is the purpose of the First Seal! Those who are willing to have the "eyes to see" and "ears to hear" can understand what the Spirit of Yahweh is NOW unveiling...

*"And I saw, when the Lamb opened the First Seal, and I saw, Behold a White Horse, and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him (the king of the north), and he went forth conquering and to conquer."*  
– Revelation 6:2

Before 9-11 and before the First Seal was opened, there was NO understanding of WHO the Rider-King of the White Horse was, only speculation. Down through the years, this speculation of the interpretation of the symbols of the First Seal included: the Roman emperor Constantine I; to the Roman Catholic Pope (Anti-Messiah); to even the Second Coming of the Meshiakh of Israel. These wild speculations are based on NO other clues or prophecies within Scripture. Although the above speculations SEEM reasonable, they are NOT the answer to this puzzle. It is common to take ONE scripture and speculate its meaning and interpretation, and this is what most students of bible prophecy have been guilty of. Both the Prophets and the Apostles of Yahweh warned that this was NOT HOW to properly interpret the prophecy puzzle. Is it possible to see any puzzle's "**Big Picture**" with just ONE piece of the entire puzzle? Of course not! The Savior's dear Apostle Kepha (incorrectly named Peter) understood this vital principle, and gave the following revelation,

*"Knowing this first, that NO prophecy of scripture is of any private interpretation..."* – 2 Kepha (Peter) 1:20



Interpretation of prophecy cannot be accurately deciphered with only a SINGLE verse, thus a "private" interpretation. All prophecy, including the prophecies for the Last Days, were given to Yahweh's servants in bits and pieces - like pieces of a puzzle being given to different prophets at different times in history. In effect, various people holding different keys. This is why it is so foolish to attempt to interpret any prophecy of Scripture using only ONE verse,

*"Whom will He teach (prophetic) knowledge? Whom will He make to understand doctrine? ...For precept must be upon precept, line upon line, here a little and there a little...But the (prophetic) Word of Yahweh (came) to them precept upon precept, line upon line, here a little, and there a little; so they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken."* – Isaiah 28:9-13

Most people have not deciphered 9-11 according to prophecy because it didn't fit into their pre-determined prophetic "worldview" as taught by their church denomination or their favorite Christian televangelist. Christians are afraid to admit that their President could be a phony "Christian". Americans are afraid to admit that the White House has transgressed Constitutional limits and is illegally waging relentless war and genocide upon sovereign nations and innocent civilians without having any prior evidence or proof with links to 9-11. This spiritual blindness and "fear of the next terror attack" is causing gullible Americans to accept the government's lies and propaganda – in effect, worship. That is why you must see 9-11 in the light of prophecy so that you can see the hopelessness and shame of supporting the lies of "the King of the North."

Only when the puzzle pieces are brought together at the right time can the big picture be seen! This is why those who try to interpret prophecy based only upon ONE verse of scripture "*fall backward, are broken and snared*" into false beliefs and false interpretations. Nor can those with pre-determined interpretations see the reality of its fulfillment when it unfolds before their eyes! The Pharisees and religious leaders of 2,000 years ago refused to see the prophetic signs which were being fulfilled daily thru the ministry of Yahsha the Meshiakh. The religious leaders today, in their unscriptural and idolatrous nationalism, are making the same mistakes just as the spiritually blind and arrogant Pharisees!

*"Go your way Daniel, for the words (of the prophecy) are closed up and sealed until THE TIME OF THE END."* – Daniel 12:9

Now, recognize the specific act of war – the specific ATTACK that takes place at the specific time that "opens" the understanding, hence the REVELATION...

*"At the TIME OF THE END, the king of the south shall ATTACK him; and the KING OF THE NORTH will come against him like a whirlwind*



*– with chariots, with horseman, and with many ships. He will invade countries, and overflow and sweep through them.”* - Daniel 11:40



The explosions into the WTC towers is the “thunder” heard after the First Seal is opened in heaven (Rev.6:1)! Thus the SEALED prophecy of Daniel 11:40 was UNSEALED on 9-11 by the Lamb of Yahweh. This most profound verse could not be understood by those in heaven NOR by those on the earth UNTIL the Sept. 11<sup>th</sup> terrorist attacks upon

North America. We were quickly told by the Elite-controlled mass media, on that day, that the mastermind behind the attacks was solely the radical Islamic terrorist “Osama bin Laden”, or as Daniel called him, “*the king of the south*”. This immediate identity of the villain by the White House sufficed to convince the stunned American population of Osama’s guilt - even without any supporting evidence. In fact, US Secretary-of-State Condoleezza Rice went on record within a fortnight of the attacks, saying, “*We have proof Osama bin Laden was behind the (attacks) and will bring forth the evidence in due time*” (paraphrase). Strangely, THAT PROOF NEVER EMERGED, despite al Qaeda supposedly offering to hand over bin Laden if the USA first showed them the PROOF they had. Regardless, the “king of the north” President George W. Bush conveniently used the fear and terror generated on 9/11 as an emotional pretext to justify spilling American blood in his wars for conquest of Afghanistan, Iraq, & more!

The First Seal of Revelation was UNSEALED in heaven on 9-11. Therefore, the Rider of the White Horse is obviously the “king of the north”, whose identity we could never know until this infamous day in history!

*“And I saw when the Lamb opened the first of the seals, and I heard, as it were, one of the four living creatures saying with a voice like thunder: Come and see. And I looked, and behold, a white horse; and he who sat on it had a bow; and a crown was given to him; and he went out conquering and to conquer.”* – Revelation 6:1-2

Notice the Rider-King of the White Horse is “crowned” with executive authority and then shortly after begins a campaign of “conquering” nations. Within one year of George W. Bush’s inauguration in January 2001, the “attack” of September 11<sup>th</sup> took place. Then within weeks of the 9-11 attacks, the US military and NATO allies were already in position in the Middle East to invade the Islamic nation of Afghanistan. After this successful invasion and unending occupation, the “king of the north” set his sights on invading Iraq. This invasion took place in March of 2003. Iraq now suffers endless civil war between Islamic religious factions, Al Qaeda insurgents all with US troops caught in the middle!



## “WARS AND RUMORS OF WARS”

Not even Two Witness Ministries could have known for CERTAIN who the Rider-King of the White Horse was without the additional puzzle pieces of prophecy found in Daniel, and even Matthew. In the “Gospel of Mathew” we find another important piece of the prophetic puzzle. The Apostles of the Meshiakh asked Him a direct question about what would be the SIGN of the end of the age of man’s rule, when He would finally establish on earth the Kingdom of YHWH

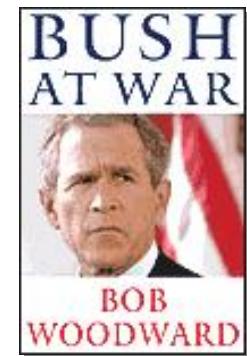
“...*What will be the SIGN of your coming and the end of the age?... you will hear of WARS AND RUMORS OF WAR.*

*See that you are not troubled; for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet...*” – Matthew 24:3,6



The Savior knew that the prophecy of Daniel was sealed “until the time of the end” and was aware that this key prophecy of “attack” from Daniel 11:40 was the trigger event that would unleash the military might of the “king of the north” upon the sovereign nations in the Middle East and around the world. Here, when the Savior referred to “*wars and rumors of war*” He was speaking in relation to the prophecy given to Daniel 11:40 of the “King of the North” (the President of the US) who would conduct a war campaign against the numerous sovereign nations of the Middle East. These invasions are NOT WORLD WAR III! Notice the progression of events in Matthew 24. The Meshiakh’s answer follows along exactly with the symbols contained in the first four Seals of Revelation 6. (More on this later.)

**No other country in the world can portray the role of the White Horse other than the “greatest democracy in the history of the world” – the USA, Incorporated.** NO other country on earth has accepted the role of “world policeman” like the United States of America. What other nation on earth has the uncontested power to orchestrate the downfall of foreign leaders and install “democratic governments”? What other nation on earth has EVER attempted to do this?? Only the USA! No other world leader has taken upon himself, except US President G.W. Bush, the duty of “Savior” of the world over radical Islam with their deadly terror networks (or so we are told to believe) who “*threaten civilization and its democratic institutions of peace*”. Only the USA could get away with a policy of “*conquering and to conquer*” in the name of “peace”. Again, the greatest prophet of all – Yahsha the Meshiakh – knew beforehand that the great empire of the USA would get away with such illegal invasions... When? “*AT the time of the end*”. Therefore, Yahsha, the greatest prophet of all time, then responded to His Apostle’s question with the phrase





“wars and rumors of wars” signifying the invasions of “the king of the north.” This summarizes the US foreign policy of King George II - engaging the enemy “pre-emptively” before they strike (*with or without evidence doesn’t ever matter to the Bush Administration. This is discussed further in Chapter 5.*)

Under the First Seal, there is still relative peace throughout the earth. World war has not as yet broken-out upon the planet. The First Seal is NOT a time of “nation rising against nation”. The First Seal is NOT a time of nuclear “annihilation” (Daniel 11:44; Matt.24:7a) between empires or kingdoms. Due to the propaganda for war upon Islamic fundamentalism and Islamic terror networks, all we hear about in the controlled news media today is the foreign policy of never-ending WAR by President George W. Bush against the illusive and shadowy forces of terror that haunt America. These “rumors” confirm the claim that President G.W. Bush is indeed the prophesied “king of the north”!

Think about it: there has not been any serious terrorist attacks in the UNITED STATES or the 50 several states since 9-11... *why not??* Don’t you consider that as odd, especially after the terror attacks of September 11<sup>th</sup> were so “successful”? The terror attacks that were post 9-11 have all been in foreign countries, Spain, London, the Middle East. Yet we are told on the nightly news that Al Qaeda terror cells are planted in almost every major city in America, with the desire to incinerate a major city at any time. Why hasn’t America even experienced even a single car bombing? If Osama bin Laden and his Al Qaeda buddies were so successful in pulling off the greatest single day hijacking of four jetliners - incredibly with NO U.S. Air Force intercepts or shoot-downs for OVER an HOUR after the hijackings -*WHY has Al Qaeda been so reluctant to strike again at the “Great Satan”?* Why are US military forces invading Middle Eastern countries which had no provable ties to the terror of 9-11? Because...

### The White House is the White Horse!

“Many countries will be overthrown” – Daniel 11:41



Now, at the writing of this book in early 2007, to save the world from Iran’s *suspected* or “RUMORED nuclear weapons program”, the White House is holding fast to the option of bombing and invading Iran with their ally-Syria. These baseless presumptions are the prophesied “rumors of war” referred to by the Messiah that exist under the War Policy Goals of the “White Horse.”

“He will also stretch out his hand against other countries...”  
- Daniel 11:42

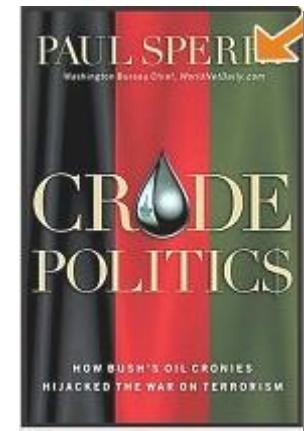


### HURT NOT THE OIL

Daniel also recorded that other Middle Eastern Islamic nations rich in the strategic and natural resource of oil will be threatened and “invaded” by the King of the North – the Rider of the White Horse of Revelation, these include: Iran, Syria, Libya, Ethiopia, Somalia, and Egypt. It even appears that Israel, Lebanon even Saudi Arabia will not escape! *What’s this really all about? ...*

### Crude Politics: How Bush's Oil Cronies Hijacked the War on Terrorism

By Paul Sperry



In *Crude Politics*, Paul Sperry presents alarming evidence that the Bush administration diplomats resumed talks with Pakistani officials over gas and oil pipelines in Afghanistan while the United States was still reeling from the horror of September 11, 2001.

Paul Sperry contends that, true to America’s energy-based foreign policy of the last half-century, the Bush administration seized the opportunity to use the attacks as reason to oust the Taliban—the major obstacle blocking plans for the precious pipelines linking Caspian reserves to hot Asian markets. With journalistic integrity and painstaking research, Sperry will enlighten readers on:

- How commercial gain within the current oil-friendly administration has undermined our nation’s war on terror.
- How our safety has been jeopardized because of an overriding effort to charge ahead with a new “Silk Road” through Afghanistan, making the capture of Osama bin Laden a secondary concern.
- The nature of war and the politics behind the major decisions being made in the current administration, including those regarding Iraq and other “axis of evil” countries.
- *Crude Politics* also pulls back the veil on Bush’s behind-scenes operator for regime change in both Afghanistan and Iraq -- former energy consultant Zal Khalilzad.



“And he will have power over the treasures of gold, silver, and over all the precious things (oil)...” – Daniel 11:43

Thus, the entire Middle East region has been under a grand design for conquest by the White Horse – all in the name of the War on Terror! As King



George II says, "these wars are for your peace and safety!" Therefore, expect to see more "wars and rumors of war" of the White Horse upon oil-rich countries for a period of years after 9-11, in accordance to Daniel's prophecy Chapter 11 verses 40b-43. What is the "precious treasure" of the Middle East? This is the REAL purpose for the invasions! Are you now getting the bigger picture?

*Here's the latest on the US claim to Iraq's oil profits...*

## Where Is the Energy for Freedom?

By Kelpie Wilson  
truthout | Environmental Editor  
Thursday 18 January 2007



Are we in Iraq to bring freedom to the Iraqi people, as Bush says, or are we in Iraq to preserve the "easy motoring" freedom of American consumers by staking our claim to Iraq's oil?

For those who have even a passing acquaintance with the geopolitical reality of how the world's remaining oil is distributed, the answer is obvious: "It's the oil, stupid." Iraq has the world's second-largest reserve of the light, sweet crude oil that sells for billions upon billions of dollars in the world economy.

And, while some analysts explain Bush's Iraq troop surge as a means to preserve his self-image as "commander in chief" by prolonging the war until he can leave his office and the mess to the next administration, it is more likely, as explained by Truthout's UK correspondent, Chris Floyd ("New Oil Law Means Victory in Iraq for Bush"), that the surge is buying time until the Iraqi government ratifies the new hydrocarbon law that divvies up Iraq's oil profits.

The hydrocarbon law is being sold to the public as a solution to the knotty problem of how to distribute oil profits among the Kurds, Sunnis and Shia in order to contain the growing civil war, but it does much more than that. The most critical part of the law is how it will essentially privatize most of Iraq's oil, granting profits and control to Exxon, Chevron, Shell and other oil companies. The Independent, a British news-paper, obtained a leaked copy of the draft law and reported that its provisions would lock Iraqi oil into 30-year Production Sharing Agreements with private US oil corps on what are absolute beggar's terms.

The PSAs would divert up to 70 percent of the oil profits to private companies while they are developing new oil fields, and 20 percent of the profits thereafter. PSAs are not a common arrangement - most of the world's oil is owned and controlled by state-run oil companies, as was Iraq's when its oil was nationalized in 1972. But even where PSAs are in place, a fair profit-sharing arrangement is considered to be on the order of 10 percent, not 20 percent. Similarly, the exorbitant 70 percent of profits to pay for oil-field development is way out of line with the physics of oil production in Iraq. Lying just beneath the sand, Iraq's oil today is some of the easiest in the world to produce.

Most Iraqis have no idea of the content of the new hydrocarbon law. What will happen when they find out? The Independent quotes a statement from a recent meeting of Iraqi trade union leaders:

*"The Iraqi people refuse to allow the future of their oil to be decided behind*



closed doors. The occupier seeks and wishes to secure ... energy resources at a time when the Iraqi people are seeking to determine their own future, while still under conditions of occupation."...

The Independent's take is that the "perception that Iraq's wealth is being carved up among foreigners can only add further fuel to the flames of the insurgency, defeating the purpose of sending more American troops to a country already described in a US intelligence report as a cause célèbre for terrorism."

But Bush and his allies among the US elites will never give up on Iraq's great oil prize. As Chris Floyd said about the likely failure of the troop surge and the hydrocarbon law: "If the effort flames out in a disastrous crash that makes the situation worse - as it almost certainly will - Bush will simply back another horse." (Article at: [www.truthout.org/docs\\_2006/011807L.shtml](http://www.truthout.org/docs_2006/011807L.shtml))

World War III is a manifestation of the prophecy of the Second Seal – the Red Horse! Notice the following article expresses this likely war scenario between the oil hungry United States and the ever growing demand for oil in the "Red" Com-munist country of China...here's an article from a few years back...

## Eye on the Middle East: a Future US-Sino OIL CLASH?

### The oil that troubles US-China waters

By Travis Tanner, Asia Times | 06/18/04

Early this month, crude oil futures prices peaked at a 21-year high, reaching US\$42.45 a barrel. In conjunction with terrorist risk premiums, China's surging demand for oil is a major driver behind the soaring prices. In fact, since the beginning of 2000, China has accounted for 40% of the growth in world oil demand.

Oil is an essential ingredient in China's successful formula for economic growth. It is critical for driving industrial activity, generating power, constructing infrastructure projects and fueling the rapidly growing number of automobiles on China's roads. Today, imports comprise one-third of China's total oil consumption, growing 31% last year, and by 2020 some estimates put China's dependency on foreign oil as high as 70%.

Oil consumption in the United States, the world's largest consumer of petroleum, is expected to grow nearly 50% over the next 20 years. Beijing, also on the fast track to oil dependency, is on a search to secure energy sources across the globe. This quest, in addition to China's heavy reliance on Middle Eastern oil (now being consolidated by the White Horse), suggests a potential rivalry between the US and China over access to oil-rich regions. Many analysts argue that the trajectories of the world's two most voracious oil consumers will inevitably lead to a clash over the scarce resource. Will the US and China actually square off in a war for resources some time during the first half of the century? (See article at: <http://www.atimes.com/atimes/China/FF18Ad04.html>)

The War on Terror is really a war to dominate the oil resources of the Middle East. You will soon see for yourself that Osama bin Laden and Al Qaeda are propaganda masterpieces to distract the public with a phony justification for attacking less advanced militarily-impotent oil-rich Islamic states of



the Middle East. The evidence for these plans is presented in the following chapters. With the plethora of prophesies taken from the Torah, the Prophets, the words of the Meshiakh (Matthew 24) and of course, the Revelation, we have all the pieces to the prophetic puzzle to see the big picture! The terror of 9-11 was that historic event of the Last Days that revealed the identity of Daniel's "king of the north". You are living in the time of the First Seal of Judgment!



**Album released prior to 9-11 – Coincidence?  
Notice BOTH WTC towers exploding at exact 9-11 locations.  
What's that title on the album cover?... "Coup" !!**



## 9-11 TERROR ATTACKS DEPICTED ACCURATELY ON US \$20 BILL

Not only was 9-11 prophesied in Daniel and Revelation, but it appears that those behind the Federal Reserve Bank, who DESIGN and print "your" US debt scrip (Federal Reserve Notes) must have known of the 9-11 Terror, for they designed it perfectly and placed it within the US \$20 bill – both front and back. Not just the \$20 bill, but also the \$5, \$10, \$50 & \$100. It was planned! This set of designs was released to the public back in 1998 – *three years prior to 9-11!*

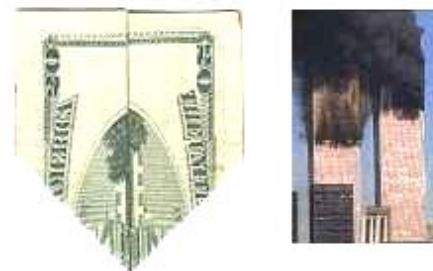
*Follow these steps:*  
Step 1:  
Fold your \$20 long-ways



Step 2:  
Then, fold the left side away from you.



Step 3:  
Fold up the right side and see the Pentagon being hit.



Step 4:  
Then flip over and see the WTC towers smoking in approximately the same positions on the buildings as seen in the accompanying photo taken on 9-11.

*...Amazing!*



# 4 Chapter



## “The King of the South”

CIA Fall Guy - *Osama bin Laden*

**“Osama bin Laden declared war on America!”**

NY Governor George Pataki  
2004 Republican National Convention, New York City

From the Current 2007 FBI's own website:  
**Their “Most Wanted” Fugitive -**  
**Osama bin Laden**

*“Bin Laden is a leader of a terrorist organization known as Al Qaeda.”*

You can confirm this information for yourself online at the FBI's website:  
[www.fbi.gov/wanted/terrorists/terbinladen.htm](http://www.fbi.gov/wanted/terrorists/terbinladen.htm)

**Statement by President Clinton, August 1998**  
**The President spoke from the White House on his decision to strike 'terrorist-related facilities' (in Khartoum, Sudan)**

Good afternoon. Today I ordered our armed forces to strike at terrorist-related facilities in Afghanistan and Sudan because of the imminent threat they presented to our national security. I want to speak with you about the objective of this action and why it was necessary. Our target was terror. Our mission was clear -- to strike at the network of radical groups affiliated with and funded by Osama bin Laden, perhaps the preeminent organizer and financier of international terrorism in the world today. The groups associated with him come from diverse places, but share a hatred for democracy, a fanatical glorification of violence, and a horrible distortion of their religion to justify the murder of innocents. They have made the United States their adversary precisely because of what we stand for and what we stand against. A few months ago, and again this week, bin Laden publicly vowed to wage a terrorist war against America, saying -- and I quote -- 'We do not differentiate between those dressed in military uniforms and civilians. They are all targets.' Their mission is murder. And their history is bloody. In recent years, they killed American, Belgian and Pakistani peacekeepers in Somalia. They plotted to assassinate the president of Egypt and the Pope. They planned to bomb six United States 747s over the Pacific. They bombed the Egyptian embassy in Pakistan. They gunned down German tourists in Egypt. The most recent terrorist events are fresh in our memory. Two weeks ago, 12 Americans and nearly 300 Kenyans and Tanzanians lost their lives. And another 5,000 were wounded when our embassies in Nairobi and Dar es Salaam were bombed.... When our very national security is challenged and when we must take extraordinary steps to protect the safety of our citizens. With compelling evidence that the bin Laden network of terrorist groups was planning to mount further attacks against Americans and other freedom-loving people, I decided America must act....

Remember those words from Bill Clinton's mouth:  
*“we must take extraordinary steps to protect the safety of our citizens...”*



Clinton wags his  
*“finger of truth”*

*I did NOT have sex with that girl Monica!*



## CLINTON LET BIN LADEN SLIP AWAY

HeraldTribune | 09/26/2006

I'm sorry Bill Clinton disapproved of ABC's docudrama "The Path to 9/11." Former President Clinton said he didn't want any lies in there parading as the truth. Clinton preaching to ABC about lying? Is this not the same man who was impeached by the House of Representatives for lying under oath? Let's review Clinton's fight against terrorism.

The first attack on the World Trade Center occurred in 1993. Clinton missed several chances to kill Osama bin Laden. In 2002, according to NewsMax.com, Clinton said that bin Laden *"was expelled from Saudi Arabia in 1991, then he went to Sudan. And we'd been hearing that the Sudanese wanted America to start dealing with them again. They released him. At the time, 1996, he had committed no crime against America so I did not bring him here because we had no basis on which to hold him, though we knew he wanted to commit crimes against America."*

This is an outrage! We could have had bin Laden before the 9/11 attack! 3,000 Americans could be alive today if Clinton captured bin Laden in 1996? Over the rest of Clinton's term, Al-Qaeda remained busy. It attacked U.S. embassies in Tanzania and Kenya in 1998. It bombed the U.S.S. Cole in 2000.

What did Clinton do in retaliation for these attacks? Nothing! Bottom line, the Clinton administration treated terrorism as a law-enforcement matter. This is why he fiercely objected to ABC's docudrama: "The Path to 9/11."

## Clinton Let Bin Laden Slip Away and Metastasize

LA Times | 12/05/01

President Clinton and his national security team ignored several opportunities to capture Osama bin Laden and his terrorist associates, including one as late as last year...Realizing the growing problem with Bin Laden, Bashir sent key intelligence officials to the U.S. in February 1996...The Sudanese offered to arrest Bin Laden and extradite him to Saudi Arabia or, barring that, to "baby-sit" him--monitoring all his activities and associates... The silence of the Clinton administration in responding to these offers was deafening...U.S. authorities repeatedly turned the data away, first in February 1996; then again that August, ...When I returned to Washington, I told Berger and his specialist for East Africa, Susan Rice, about the data available. They said they'd get back to me. They never did. Neither did they respond when Bashir made the offer directly. I believe they never had any intention to engage Muslim countries--ally or not. Radical Islam, for the administration, was a convenient national security threat.

Clinton's failure to grasp the opportunity to unravel increasingly organized extremists, coupled with Berger's assessments of their potential to directly threaten the U.S., represents one of the most serious foreign policy failures in American history.

*Looks like Clinton was lying to the American people once again!*



*"by their fruits you shall know them" – Matthew 7:20*

## Bill Clinton Bombs an Aspirin Factory (Khartoum, Sudan)

AP | 07/31/2000

The Sudanese owner of a pharmaceutical plant destroyed by U.S. cruise missiles is seeking \$50 million in compensation on the grounds that his Khartoum factory was targeted because of false charges that it had terrorist links. Salah Idris, who purchased the al-Shifa plant five months before the August 1998 bombing, will file a civil action suit in the U.S. Court of Claims in hopes of obtaining restitution. He has retained the Washington law firm of Jones, Day, Reavis and Pogue, which said in a statement that Idris will establish that al-Shifa was "engaged only in pharmaceutical processing and packaging," with no connection to international terror. President Clinton ordered the attack, alleging that the plant had links to Osama bin Laden, exiled Saudi-born millionaire suspected in the bombings of U.S. embassies in Kenya and Tanzania on August 7, 1998... Idris said he has always opposed terrorism as a tool of political action, has never met with bin Laden and has not knowingly done business with him or any of his associates. Idris said he understands the need of the U.S. government to defend itself against acts of terror. *"But a government becomes what it fears most when it lashes out against the innocent and then fails to recognize its errors and make full restitution,"* he said. The Sudanese government backs Idris's claims that the plant was not carrying out illicit activities and has demanded that a U.N. fact-finding mission to investigate.

## U.S. OKs payout for Sudan bombing 'MISTAKE'

The Washington Times | 05/05/1999

The Clinton administration will not challenge a lawsuit filed by a Saudi businessman who said the bombing last year of his pharmaceutical plant in Sudan was a "mistake" based on faulty intelligence data. The administration also agreed to release \$24 million in assets that the businessman, Saleh Idris, had deposited in U.S. banks. The Aug. 20, 1998, cruise missile attack, which the White House claimed was in retaliation for terrorist attacks on two U.S. embassies in Africa, came three days after President Clinton's appearance before a federal grand jury investigating his relationship with Monica Lewinsky...

But Mr. Idris' attorney, George Salem, said the government backed out because it could not prove its case. *"Faced with the need to answer a legal challenge to its actions freezing Mr. Idris' accounts, the government chose not to make any attempt to justify its actions against Mr. Idris,"* he said. *"Instead, today's order . .effectively removes any suggestion that Mr. Idris has, at any time, maintained a relationship with Osama bin Laden or any terrorist group or organization."* White House spokesman James Kennedy did not return calls for comment. - end



Ordering military strikes against targets in foreign countries is serious business, morally and politically, and always has carried serious and unknown ramifications. The fact that both of the countries targeted by President Clinton are run by radical Islamic regimes meant that there was already a special fallout danger that could be expected among Islamic co-religionists worldwide.

That danger was greatly exacerbated by the obvious failure of Team Clinton to justify its target selection, especially in Sudan, where the destruction of the Al-Shifa plant took out a major source of medical supplies badly needed by the civilian population. This provided glorious grist for the anti-U.S. propaganda mills. Even worse, from an Islamic perspective, are the charges by survivors of the Afghan camps that the U.S. missiles destroyed two mosques. Photos purporting to show the two pulverized buildings littered with singed fragments of the Koran have been circulating in the Muslim world press, inciting ever greater anti-American fervor.

*(Is bombing foreign countries without justification Clinton's way of "taking extraordinary steps to protect the safety of US citizens" around the world?)*

## 9-11 TERRORISTS...NOT IMPORTANT??

A few hours after the terrorist attacks on the World Trade Centre and the Pentagon, the Bush administration concluded WITHOUT supporting evidence, that "*Osama bin Laden and his Al-Qaeda organization were prime suspects*". CIA Director George Tenet stated that bin Laden has the capacity to plan "multiple attacks with little or no warning." Secretary of State Colin Powell called the attacks "an act of war" and President Bush confirmed in an evening televised address to the Nation that he would "make no distinction between the terrorists who committed these acts and those who harbor them".

This isn't necessarily the truth, but it is the PERCEPTION of truth (ie. propaganda) which steers populations. Social control thru verbal sophistication.

### Bin Laden's "Al Qaeda" Doesn't Even Make the Top 10 List!!

As of January 2007, the US Department of State Office of Counter-terrorism lists the TOP six Foreign Terrorist Organizations (FTO's). As you see the official government list yourself, you might just be asking yourself, Why isn't Al Qaeda on this list? Before 9-11 and since then, all you hear about from Bush, the media and the "Intelligence" agencies is that AL QAEDA is the most ominous threat to America and the planet! Yet, here are the TOP six FTO's:

1. Abu Nidal Organization (ANO)
2. Abu Sayyaf Group
3. Al-Aqsa Martyrs Brigade
4. Ansar al-Islam
5. Armed Islamic Group (GIA)
6. Asbat al-Ansar



The full list can be seen at: [www.state.gov/s/ct/rls/fs/37191.htm](http://www.state.gov/s/ct/rls/fs/37191.htm) There are 42 FTO's listed and 95% are clearly motivated by the radical tenets of the Islamic faith (which again identifies for us the religion of the "kingdom of the south").

### **But WHY isn't Al QAEDA listed as #1?**

The White House and the media continually remind us that Osama bin Laden's Al Qaeda organization was behind the numerous attacks on US troops and other National Security interests within the past 10 years. Shouldn't that put them on the US State Department's Top 10 List?? Why then is Al Qaeda listed so far down the list... at #33! CNN trumpets the "War on Terror" as "the Hunt for Al Qaeda". So WHY are they NOT the US State Department's TOP PRIORITY??

**Question: Wasn't Osama and Al Qaeda responsible for the October 2000 attack on the USS Cole?** See the following CNN article...

**WASHINGTON (CNN)** -- A federal grand jury Thursday indicted two men with helping the Al Qaeda terrorist group plan the October 2000 attack on the USS Cole, a move U.S. officials said was designed to speed capture.

Fahd Al-Quso and Jamal Mohammad Ahmad Ali Al-Badawi, both citizens of Yemen, were charged with 50 counts of terrorism offenses, including murder of U.S. nationals and murder of U.S. military personnel.

If they are caught and convicted, both men could face the death penalty. Both men remain at large after escaping with eight others from prison last month in Yemen where they had been held on suspicion of involvement in the Cole bombing, which killed 17 U.S. sailors.

"The indictment alleges that it was (Osama) bin Laden's pronouncements to kill Americans that motivated the defendants to conduct these terror operations," U.S. Attorney General John Ashcroft said Thursday. Those who investigated the case were "distressed" when the men escaped from prison, FBI Director Robert Mueller said, joining Ashcroft at a news conference.

The United States blames the al Qaeda terror network for the October 12, 2000, attack on the Cole, a guided-missile destroyer that was rammed by a dinghy packed with explosives during a refueling stop in Aden.

**Question: Wasn't Osama and Al Qaeda also responsible for the bombing of the Khobar Towers – key American military barracks in Saudi Arabia?**

Here's the National Public Radio piece entitled,



**Al Qaeda blamed for Saudi Bombing**  
by Michele Kelemen *All Things Considered*,



May 13, 2003 · NPR's Michele Kelemen in Riyadh reports on the aftermath of last night's terrorist attacks in the Saudi capital. Three Western housing compounds were hit by suicide bombers. The Saudi government says 20 people were killed, including 7 Americans, and dozens wounded. Nine suspected terrorists were also reported killed. The Saudi government and visiting US Secretary of State Colin Powell blamed al Qaeda for the attacks.

Find at: [www.npr.org/templates/story/story.php?storyId=1262300](http://www.npr.org/templates/story/story.php?storyId=1262300)

With all this carnage and terror blamed on bin Laden's "Al Qaeda" WHY doesn't the US government list Al Qaeda as the #1 threat to US interests? Don't you find that odd? Wasn't Osama's Al Qaeda also responsible for 9-11? - the event that ushered in the "War on Terror" which now has hundreds of thousands of US military men and women risking their lives in the Middle East to free the world of such menacing Islamic terrorist extremists?

#### **BUSH: BIN LADEN 'PRIME SUSPECT' CNN, Sept 17, 2001**

**WASHINGTON –** Osama bin Laden is the "prime suspect" in last Tuesday's terrorist attacks in New York and Washington and the United States wants to capture him, President Bush said Monday.

Speaking with reporters after a Pentagon briefing on plans to call up reserve troops, Bush offered some of his most blunt language to date when he was asked if he wanted bin Laden dead.

*"I want justice,"* Bush said. *"And there's an old poster out West... I recall, that said, 'Wanted, Dead or Alive.'"*

Bin Laden, already wanted by the United States for allegedly masterminding previous terrorist attacks through an umbrella organization known as al Qaeda, or "the Base," has become the focus of the investigation into the assaults at the World Trade Center in New York and the Pentagon in Washington.

He has been living as a "guest" of the Islamic fundamentalist Taliban regime, which controls most of Afghanistan.

It is clear the administration is not looking just at bin Laden, though he has become a FIGUREHEAD for a terror movement that could include several dozen loosely aligned organizations with operations in as many as 60 countries. Several individuals aside from bin Laden have been pinned as comprising a wider al Qaeda brain trust.

Speaking at the State Department on Monday afternoon, Secretary of State Colin Powell said several leads were being followed, all of them leading back to al Qaeda as a center point. He likened the organization to a wide-ranging corporation.

*"It's not one individual, it's lots of individuals and it's lots of cells,"* Powell told reporters. *"Osama bin Laden is the chairman of the holding company, and*

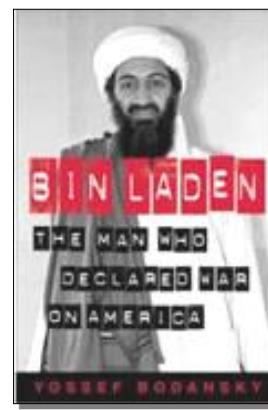


*within that holding company are terrorist cells and organizations in dozens of countries around the world, any one them capable of committing a terrorist act. "It's not enough to get one individual, although we'll start with that one individual."*

In his comments at the Pentagon Monday, the President reiterated his previous warning that governments and organizations that help or harbor terrorists will face the wrath of the United States.

*"We're going to find those evildoers, those barbaric people who ATTACKED OUR COUNTRY, and we're going to hold them accountable,"* Bush said. *"We're going to hold the people who house them accountable. The people who think they can provide them safe havens will be held accountable. The people who feed them will be held accountable. And the Taliban must take my statement seriously."*

The government, terror experts and the media want us to believe that Osama is the most dangerous and "Most Wanted" man on earth! Here is additional propaganda given for public consumption to substantiate our claim that no other terrorist figure fits the role of the "King of the South", *except* bin Laden!



#### **BIN LADEN**

***The Man Who Declared War on America***  
By Yossef Bodansky

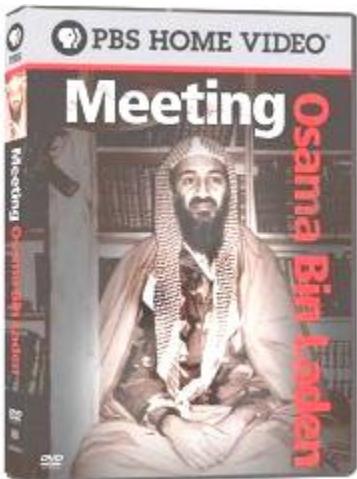
A "Top terror expert" from the White House, Yossef Bodansky is unflinching in his assertion that Osama bin Laden is the power behind Al Qaeda and the terror upon America!

**Yossef Bodansky** (born in Israel) is the Director of Research of the International Strategic Studies Association, and the Director of the Congressional Task Force on Terrorism and Unconventional Warfare of the US House of Representatives and a visiting scholar at the Johns Hopkins University School of Advanced International Studies. In the 1980s, he served as a senior consultant for the Department of Defense and the Department of State.

Here is a Home Video put out by Public Broadcasting System, a publicly-supported propaganda tool of the US power Elite.

#### **MEETING OSAMA BIN LADEN (2005)**

Amazon.com, Editorial Review for this PBS documentary



### Product Description

"Meeting Osama Bin Laden" is a unique biography of one of the world's most notorious figures. Of those who have met Osama Bin Laden, few have dared to talk-about him -- until now. "Meeting Osama Bin Laden" use first-person accounts to trace the inflectional events in Bin Laden's life, from his privileged childhood in Saudi Arabia to his battles with the Soviet Union in Afghanistan, culminating in the events leading up to September 11, 2001.

With more than a dozen interviews, including his grade school teacher, family friends, fellow Al Qaeda soldiers, and Western journalists, this **documentary**

*provides extraordinary insight into the man who master-minded the most deadly terrorist act of our times.*

### US Collusion & The Pakistan connection

There is evidence of foreign intelligence backing for the 9/11 hijackers. Why is the US government so keen to cover it up?

Michael Meacher MP/London Guardian | July 22 2004

On 9-11, At a US National Security meeting, George Tenet – then head of the CIA and Marc Grossman, the undersecretary of state for political affairs sat next to the head of Pakistani Intelligence Chief (ISI) General Mahmoud Ahmed who one month prior had wired \$100,000 to terrorist Mohammed Atta the 9-11 lead hijacker. When Ahmed was exposed by the Wall Street Journal as having sent the money to the hijackers, he was forced to "retire" by President Pervez Musharraf. Why hasn't the US demanded that he be questioned and tried in court?

(Article at: <http://www.guardian.co.uk/usa/story/0,12271,1266520,00.html>)

*"Authorities say a growing body of evidence points to the Saudi millionaire's (Osama bin Laden) network of followers"*  
– CNN.com

Osama bin Laden was accused of being the "mastermind", the leader, the "king" behind the terror of 9-11 as continually reported to the world by the Elite controlled media. This qualifies Osama in prophecy as "the King of the South".



### THE KING OF THE SOUTH

*"And at the time of the end, the King of the South shall push (attack) at him..."*

Daniel 11:40a (KJV)

### HEADLINE FROM NEWSWEEK, Sept.13, 2001

*'We've Hit the Targets'*

That message, allegedly sent by Osama bin Laden's men, makes him suspect No. 1 (for 9-11) Can he be stopped at last?

A "king" is someone who has power over masses of people. In this case, power over masses of people belonging to radical Islam. The rising numbers of militant Muslim fundamentalists from across the globe see the United States as the "Great Satan". This "king of the south" is the inspiration behind Al Qaeda terror which the media tells us to fear. The english translation "king" from Daniel 11:40 comes from the Hebrew word **melek** meaning: *royalty*. Osama was born into the RICH and ROYAL Bin Laden family of Saudi Arabia.

### THE BIN LADEN FAMILY

The Following is taken from the award-winning PBS Documentary Series – FRONTLINE...

Today one of the biggest construction groups in the kingdom [of Saudi Arabia] and the Middle East, the "bin Laden empire" traces its origins to Sheik Mohammed bin Laden, a native of the Chafeite (Sunni) Hadramout who emigrated [from South Yemen] to Saudi Arabia at the beginning of the century. The beginnings of his activity are shrouded in mystery. It is said that, having satisfied King Abdul Aziz with construction work on the royal palace, Mohammed bin Laden was awarded a much more prestigious contract: the renovation of Mecca. Whatever the actual circumstances, it is a fact that the Saudi royal family gave the bin Laden family--and group--exclusive rights to all construction of a religious nature, whether in Mecca, Medina or--until 1967--the Holy Places in Jerusalem. This enabled the bin Ladens to establish an industrial and financial empire which now extends far beyond religious construction projects.



The relationship between the bin Ladens and the Saudi royal family is quite exceptional in that it is not simply one of business ties: it is also a relationship of trust, of friendship and of shared secrets. This is particularly the case with regard to the group's present-day leaders and the Soudairi clan. Thanks to the renovation of Mecca, Sheik Mohammed bin Laden did not become merely King Abdul Aziz' official contractor, but his friend and confidant as well. This friendship has been handed down to their children. The bin Laden sons went to the same schools as the numerous offspring of King Abdul Aziz and they all followed the same path.

As trusted servants of the royal family, the bin Ladens have also often acted as chaperones to the king's sons, helping them get their start in business. This was the case with both Prince Mohammed Ben Fahd and Prince Daud Ben Nayef, two of the most active second-generation princes and both at the head of financial empires during the '80s. Both princes were often encountered along with one or another of the bin Laden sons at the head of international companies.

The bin Laden group is represented in most Saudi cities (Riyadh, Damman) and in a number of capital cities in the region: Beirut, Cairo, Amman, Dubai. The group is extremely discreet with regard to its financial activities, contracts and projects. On the one hand, the group is a family business and does not have to account to anyone; on the other, its ties with the royal family increase its aura of MYSTERY. Its main contracts are not decided at the industrial or economic level, are not run through the Saudi bureaucracy, but instead emanate directly from discussions held with the seraglio of power.

Rarely, then, does one know in advance just what the next bin Laden project will be: generally, the information is there when it is all over. A number of significant projects have been noted in Saudi Arabia itself during recent yrs:

Excerpts above taken from PBS Frontline. See more at:

[www.pbs.org/wgbh/pages/frontline/shows/binladen/who/family.html](http://www.pbs.org/wgbh/pages/frontline/shows/binladen/who/family.html)

#### **Additional key info about the Bush-Bin Laden business partnership to come!**

#### **Bin Laden family's US Exit 'Approved'**

The Scotsman | Sept.3, 2003

"The Bush Administration sanctioned members of Osama bin Laden's family, 140 high ranking Saudis and relatives of an Al Qaeda Chief to jet out of the US in the immediate aftermath of September 11, even as American airspace was closed" – said Richard Clarke, Former White House Counter-terrorism Tsar.

Question: How is the White House's sanctioned exit of an Al Qaeda chief and the family of Osama bin Laden the mastermind of the 9-11 attacks who remains on the FBI's "Most Wanted" list- *an act to protect America?* How can the head



of US counter-terrorism reveal this without reasonable justification? In regards to this lapse in National Security, a conservative government watchdog organization announced that a US district court judge recently ordered the FBI to correct disclosures regarding the US government's evacuation of Saudi royals and the bin Laden family members immediately after the 9-11 attacks...

#### **Judge: FBI must correct disclosures on evacuation of Saudis after 9-11**

RAW STORY | November 20, 2006

"Judicial Watch, the public interest group that investigates and prosecutes government corruption, announced today that US District Court Judge for the District of Columbia Richard W. Roberts has ordered the FBI to submit "proper disclosures" to the court and Judicial Watch by December 15, 2006 concerning the US government's evacuation of Saudi royals and members of the bin Laden family from the United States immediately following the 9-11 terrorist attacks," the group said in a press release... Judge Roberts criticized "the adequacy of redaction descriptions, the accuracy of the sworn statement submitted with the documents, the validity of exemption claims, and OTHER ERRORS in the FBI's disclosures... The FBI's 220-page annotated production and declaration do NOT provide sufficient detail about the WITHHELD information..." According to Judicial Watch, US government documents reveal that 160 Saudis flew out from the US between September 11 and September 15, 2001" – the very time when the same US government ordered the grounding of all commercial flights across the nation for "national security".

Why wasn't the bin Laden family arrested or HELD for questioning? Why did the White House have them flown-out of the United States to safety in Saudi Arabia? Yes, it's true. When all commercial flights were grounded after 9-11, (an unprecedented order in the history of American aviation) there were two flights given the green light to break the order, these two flights carried the Bin Laden Family, an Al Qaeda terror chief and members of the Taliban government of Afghanistan. *Where was the media exposure on this revelation?*

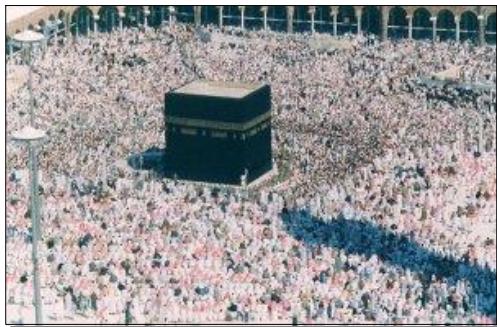
Question: Does "National Security" also include protecting and flying out Bush's business partners - the bin Laden family? Whose side is President George W. Bush really on?? More on this partnership later in Chapter 5.

#### **ISLAM - THE RELIGION OF "THE SOUTH"**

In relation to the position of Jerusalem – the city of David - Christianity (Catholic-Protestant) is the religion of the northern countries. The coalition forces of the White Horse are composed of predominantly Catholic "Christian" forces from NATO, the European Union, Britain and the United States – all powers located in the northern hemisphere and north of Jerusalem.



The Middle East is predominantly Islamic in faith. Islam is one of this world's three great monotheistic religions. Islam is the religion of the "South". The radical Islamic terror networks are predominantly from countries which pray to Mecca – the holy city of Islam located in modern Saudi Arabia - which is SOUTH of Jerusalem. Islamic fundamentalists are inspired by the Quran – which contains the revelations of their Prophet Muhammad. The muslim faithful claim their prophet received the revelations of Allah their one supreme god. Osama bin Laden professes this Islamic faith. This clear religious distinction and basis of conflict also qualifies bin Laden as the "king of the south" because the focus of Islamic worship is located SOUTH of Jerusalem in Saudi Arabia.



**The Ka'aba,**  
the cube structure  
in Mecca that is  
the center of the  
Muslim world.

Tenets of the Islamic faith require a pilgrimage to Mecca, considered the holiest city of Islam, at least once in a moslem's lifetime. Mecca - the capitol of Islamic worship is "south" of Jerusalem – the city of David, and hence why the terrorist "mastermind" of radical Islam is called "*the king of the south*".

**Muhammad** (570-632 AD) was an Arab religious, political and military leader who founded Islam and the Muslim community (Arabic: ﴿ ﴾ Ummah). He united the tribes of the Arabian Peninsula into a federation of allied tribes with its capital at Medina.

According to Islamic traditions, Muhammad began receiving revelations from God (Arabic: ﴿ ﴾ Allah) from the age of 40, delivered through the angel Gabriel over the last 23 years of his life. The content of these revelations, known as the Qur'an, was memorized and recorded by his followers and compiled into a single Book shortly after his death. The Qur'an, along with the details of Muhammad's life as recounted by his biographers and his contemporaries, forms the basis of Islamic theology. Within Islam, he is considered the last and most important prophet of God. Muslims do not regard him as the founder of a new religion but as the restorer of the original monotheistic faith of Adam, Abraham and other prophets, whose messages, according to some, had become misinterpreted or corrupted over time.



After Muhammad, a rapid creation of an empire under the Umayyads established a new polity from the Atlantic to the Indus River. Within a few decades of his death, his successors united all of Arabia in an Islamic empire which conquered the Sassanid and Byzantine empires. With historically unprecedented swiftness, they conquered present-day Iran, Iraq, Egypt, Palestine, Syria, Armenia, and most of Byzantine-held North Africa. The Caliphate soon pressed on to the Iberian Peninsula in the west, and much of Central Asia and Sindh (present day Pakistan) in the east. By 750, Islam was as fully established as the other two Abrahamic belief systems, Judaism and Christianity, and at which time, it was the world's greatest military power.

### ***Jihad – The Holy War***

September 11, 2001, has forever altered the significance of the word *jihad* to the modern world. While many Muslims assert that the word simply means spiritual struggle, militant Islam has a far more sinister understanding: "Holy War." In February 1998, three and a half years before September 11, Osama bin Laden made his own views clear. Along with other extremists from Egypt, Pakistan, and Bangladesh, he issued a *fatwa* or ruling that called on Muslims "*to kill the Americans and their allies – civilian and military.*" He said that this is "*an individual duty for every Muslim who can do it in any country in which it is possible to do it.*" In the winter of 2001, Osama bin Laden told ABC News producer Rahimullah Yousafzai that he would kill his own children, if necessary, in order to hit American targets.

The tragedies of September 11 have brought to the surface a long and bitter struggle between Muslims over the meaning of jihad and the nature of true Islam. There contemporary conflicts about Islam's real identity lie in ancient debates about the teaching of the Quran, the example of the prophet Muhammad, the legitimacy of non-Muslim governments, and the place of holy war in Islamic ideology.



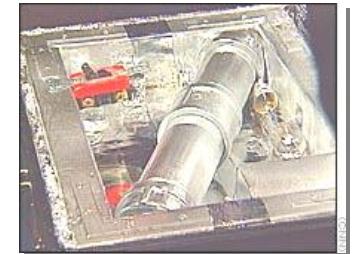
AP file

### **Bin Laden Said To Have Nukes**

*Report: Extent of fugitive leader's arsenal 'no longer a doubt'*

### **WorldnetDaily**

By Jon Dougherty | April 28, 2001



Fugitive Saudi terrorist-sponsor Osama bin Laden is now known to have nuclear weapons, putting to rest previous speculation that left the possibility open, according to a weekly intelligence newsletter. A report published in this week's



Geostrategy-Direct.com newsletter, edited in part by Washington Times staffers Bill Gertz and Robert Morton, indicated that bin Laden's possession of nuclear devices "is no longer a doubt."

#### **"Saudi billionaire fugitive Osama bin Laden has nuclear weapons."**

The question is how many," the report said. Gertz told WND he didn't write the assessment, but that the newsletter's primary editor, Morton, had a stringer in the Mideast who verified the information. Morton was out of his office and could not be reached for comment.

"Russian intelligence sources who are fighting bin Laden members in Chechnya believe [he] has a handful of tactical nuclear weapons," said the report. "Arab intelligence sources say the Al Qaida head has as many as 20 weapons." Al Qaida is the name of the terrorist group bin Laden leads...

Bin Laden "received [it] from Chechen insurgents who raided [Russian] nuclear installations for fuel and components around the former Soviet Union," the report said. "With that came the recruits from among scientists from the former Soviet Union. The rest was easy," said Geostrategy-Direct.com.

Bin Laden is one of the FBI's Ten Most Wanted Fugitives. He is wanted in connection with the Aug. 7, 1998, bombings of two U.S. embassies in Africa -- one in Dar es Salaam, Tanzania, and the other in Nairobi, Kenya. Over 200 were killed in the attacks.

He is believed to have a connection to the Oct. 12 bombing of the destroyer USS Cole as it refueled in Yemen, WND reported Oct. 26. The State Department had no comment on the report, but other intelligence officials, speaking on condition of anonymity, told WND that any reports dealing with bin Laden are taken seriously.

"Reports regarding bin Laden are always taken seriously and investigated," the official said. "He clearly poses a threat to U.S. interests around the world, so you can't dismiss every rumor out of hand. It wouldn't be prudent."

In January, the New York Times -- quoting U.S. officials -- said bin Laden's organization was making attempts to manufacture chemical weapons and "buy enriched uranium," one of the main components of a nuclear device. But as far back as August 1999, counter-terrorism experts said bin Laden may have acquired "up to 20 nuclear devices."

*"Yossef Bodansky, a researcher of the House Task Force for Counter-terrorism and author of a new book on bin Laden, told a news conference on Friday that bin Laden has been seeking to follow up on his bombings of two U.S. embassies in east Africa one year ago. Echoing U.S. officials, Bodansky said bin Laden was thwarted in plans to blow up the U.S. embassy and two consulates in India last December and January."*  
 - WorldTribune.com reported.

(Article at: [www.worldnetdaily.com/news/article.asp?ARTICLE\\_ID=22611](http://www.worldnetdaily.com/news/article.asp?ARTICLE_ID=22611))  
**US and PAKISTAN made 'Deal' over capture of Bin Laden: report:**  
[SIFYNEWS.com](http://SIFYNEWS.com) | 08/24/2003

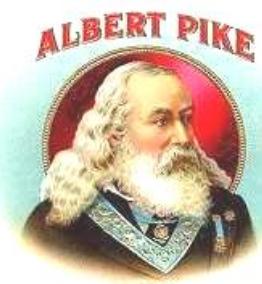


Pakistani President Pervez Musharraf possibly struck a deal with the US NOT to capture Osama bin Laden after the Afghan war for fear of inciting trouble in his own country, a media report has said.



Remember again, Al Qaeda is still NOT on the US's Most Wanted Foreign Terrorist Organizations, even though their murderous acts of terror are headline news! What does Al Qaeda have to do get the US government's attention-blow up a major US city?? Wouldn't that then be too late?? These things are meant to scare the public into supporting the "War on Terror". Have they scared you? If not, expect more terror events -- the curse prophesied upon a rebellious nation. When American cities are nuked, you know who the White Horse will blame. But then ask them, *Why did you fund bin Laden? Was it so you could help fulfill Albert Pike's dream of World War III and usher in the dark reign of Lucifer's son – the Anti-Messiah?*

#### **PLANNED RELIGIOUS WARS for "THE TIME OF THE END"**



*"The Masonic religion should be, by all of us initiates of the high degrees, maintained in the purity of the Luciferian doctrine.*

*Yes, Lucifer is God!"*

– Instructions of World Supreme Councils, Aug. 14, 1889 by Albert Pike 33 degree head of the American Ancient Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry

The prophesied conflict of the Last Days is triggered by a manufactured crisis between Islam versus Judeo/Christianity. In other words, the religious kingdom of the south versus the religious kingdom of the north. Therefore, we see the "wars and rumors of war" are "Crusader" invasions by the Judeo/Christian "North" led by the President of the United States, Inc. upon the Islamic nations who have vowed jihad upon the "Great Satan".

The Ancient Secret Societies conspired long ago to pit Islam against Judeo-Christianity against each other to usher in the great final World War III - to usher in the kingdom of Lucifer on earth, also known as the New World Order. Albert Pike (1809-1891) predicted three great world wars. Very few outsiders know about the intimate plans of Albert Pike and the architects of the New World Order. In the 19th Century Albert Pike established a framework for bringing about this global tyranny. Based on a Luciferian vision revealed to him, Albert Pike wrote a blueprint of events that would play themselves out in the 20th century, with even more of these events yet to come. It is this blueprint



which we believe that powerful secret societies are following today, knowingly or not, to engineer the planned Third and Final World War of Albert Pike.

Even though Pike was a confederate general who committed the most heinous atrocities of the war, his tomb is located just 13 blocks from the Capitol Building. During the Civil War he was placed in charge of raising an army of Indians. Pike's reign of terror was so despicable that foreign governments intervened to put an end to his savagery. Mazzini was not only the head of the Illuminati, he was the leading revolutionist in Europe. He was determined to establish a New World Order on the rubble of the old order and created a plan to accomplish his goal. He was a high ranking member of the Illuminati who is still revered by the New World Order Gang. The god of the Illuminati and the New World Order Gang is Lucifer. *"The Masonic religion should be, by all of us initiates of the high degrees, maintained in the purity of the Luciferian doctrine. . Yes, Lucifer is God,"* A.C. De La Rive, *La Femme et l'enfant dans la Franc-Maconnerie Universelle*, p. 588; Lady Queenborough, *Occult Theocracy*.

Pike designed a plan for world conquest and wrote of it in a letter to Mazzini dated August 15, 1871. He said three future world wars would prepare the world for the New World Order. In **"The Third World War** must be fomented by taking advantage of the differences caused by the "agentur" of the "Illuminati" between the political Zionists and leaders of the Islamic World.

The war must be conducted in such a way that Islam (*the Moslem Arabic World*) and political Zionism (*the State of Israel*) mutually destroy each other. Meanwhile the other nations, once more divided on this issue will be constrained to fight (*against illusive terrorists*) to the point of complete physical, moral, spiritual and economical exhaustion...we shall unleash the Nihilists and atheists (*the Communists*), and we shall provoke a formidable social cataclysm which in all its horror will show clearly to the nations the effect of absolute atheism, origin of savagery and of the most bloody turmoil. Then everywhere, the citizens, obliged to defend themselves against the world minority of revolutionaries, will exterminate those destroyers of civilization, and the multitude, disillusioned with Christianity, whose deistic spirit will from that moment be without a compass (direction), anxious for an ideal, but without knowing where to render its adoration, will receive the pure light through the universal manifestation of the pure doctrine of Lucifer (*the Anti-Messiah?*), brought finally out in the public view, a manifestation which will result from the general reactionary movement which will follow the destruction of Christianity and atheism,

**General Albert Pike is the only Confederate general with a statue on federal property in Washington, DC. He was honored as Southern regional leader of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. The statue stands on a pedestal near the foot of Capitol Hill in DC.**



both conquered and exterminated at the same time." (to establish the New World Order's One World Religion) D.Griffin, *Fourth Reich of the Rich*, 71-72 (1989). (To read more, go to: <http://www.threeworldwars.com/albert-pike2.htm>)

Since the terrorist attacks of Sept 11, 2001, world events, and in particular in the Middle East, show a growing unrest and instability between Modern Zionism and the Arabic World. This is completely in line with the call for a Third World War to be fought between the two, and their allies on both sides. This Third World War is still to come, and recent moves by the White Horse and President George W. Bush show us that it is not far off.

#### US & CIA FUNDING OF TERRORISTS

US & CIA Backing of Osama ADMITTED TO at the "Jewish" ADL website...



"Al Qaeda was founded in 1988 by Osama bin Laden to consolidate the international network he established during the Afghan war. Its goals were the advancement of Islamic revolutions throughout the Muslim world and repelling foreign intervention.

Bin Laden, son of a billionaire Saudi businessman, became involved in the fight against the Soviet Union's invasion and occupation of Afghanistan, which lasted from 1979 to 1988 and ended with a Soviet defeat at the hands of international militias of Muslim fighters backed by the U.S., Saudi Arabia and Pakistan. Together with Palestinian Muslim Brotherhood leader, Abdullah Azzam, bin Laden ran one of seven Islamic militias involved in the fighting. They established military training bases in Afghanistan and founded *Maktab Al Khidamat*, or Services Office, a support network (CIA) that provided recruits and money through worldwide centers, including in the U.S."

(go to the website: [www.adl.org/default.htm](http://www.adl.org/default.htm))

As you just saw from the website of the ADL (Anti-Defamation League) Osama Bin Laden and his international militias of Muslim fighters (Al Qaeda) were "backed by the US"!! The US has been backing and funding radical Islamic fundamentalists and terror militias since 1980! Is this why Clinton let him go?



## Bin Laden Comes Home to Roost

His CIA Ties are only the beginning of a woeful story

MSNBC | 8/24/98

**Blowback:** the term describes an agent that has turned on its creators the CIA. So bin Laden, along with a small group of Islamic militants all over the Middle East, became the "partners" of the CIA in the Afghan war against Moscow.

As reports indicate, Osama has been supported by the CIA. Even the FBI got in on the covert funding of terrorists...



## FBI Sent Money To Hamas

AP | Oct. 7, 2003

While President Clinton was trying to broker an elusive peace between Israelis and Palestinians, the FBI was secretly funneling thousands of dollars to suspected Hamas figures to see if the militant group would use it for terrorist attacks, according to interviews and court documents.

The counterterrorism operation in 1998 and 1999 was run out of the FBI's Phoenix office in cooperation with Israeli intelligence and was approved by Attorney General Janet Reno, FBI officials told The Associated Press.

Harry Ellen's FBI handler in the late 1990s was Kenneth Williams, an agent who later became famous for writing a pre-Sept. 11 memo to FBI headquarters warning there were Arab pilots training at U.S. flight schools. The warning went unheeded.

Even US corporations, such as Enron, Bush's largest corporate election supporter for the year 2000 election, got in the act of supporting the Taliban terrorists of Afghanistan! For 15 years, an elite group of international power-brokers, including Enron, Unocal, the Carlyle Group and the Bush-Cheney families have wanted to build a huge oil pipeline through Afghanistan, tapping into the vast Russian oil reserves.

## ENRON GAVE TALIBAN 'TERRORISTS' MILLIONS\$

*The Enron Corporation gave the Taliban millions of dollars in a no-holds-barred bid to strike a deal for an energy pipeline in Afghanistan -- while the Taliban were already sheltering terror kingpin Osama Bin Laden!*

[Yahoo News | March 4, 2002](#)

Enron executives even met with Taliban officials in Texas, where they were given the red-carpet treatment and promised a fortune if the deal went through. That's the bombshell finding of an exclusive ENQUIRER investigation into the collapse of the company that ripped off Americans for millions of dollars. The



ENQUIRER has also uncovered that some of the Enron money wound up supporting Bin Laden and his Al Qaeda terrorist network!

"Enron would do business with the devil if it would make the company money!" said a member of a Congress investigating the company's collapse.

And Atul Davda, who worked as a senior director for Enron's International Division until the company's collapse, confirmed to The ENQUIRER: "Enron had intimate contact with Taliban officials. Building the pipeline was one of the corporation's prime objectives."

As The ENQUIRER revealed two weeks ago, Enron secretly employed CIA agents to carry out its dealings overseas. And a CIA insider disclosed: "Enron was wooing the Taliban and was willing to make the Taliban a partner in the operation of a pipeline through Afghanistan."

"Enron proposed to pay the Taliban large sums of money in a 'tax' on every cubic foot of gas and oil shipped through the pipeline." Enron shelled out more than **\$400 million** for a feasibility study on the pipeline and "a large portion of that cost was payoffs to the Taliban," said the CIA source...

Said an Enron company source, "After the Taliban came to power in 1996, Taliban leaders were invited to Sugar Land, Texas, by Unocal and Enron executives. "The Taliban's mullahs were given the royal treatment for four days in 1997!" The visit was aimed at getting Taliban cooperation to build the pipeline, which would carry vast gas and oil deposits from Uzbekistan and Turkmenistan. Enron had exclusive contracts with the former Russian republics, according to another former Enron employee.

The pipeline was to travel through Afghanistan and Pakistan to the Indian Ocean.

## A Creeping Collapse in Credibility at the White House:

*From ENRON Entanglements to UNOCAL Bringing the Taliban to Texas and Controlling Afghanistan*

[By Tom Turnipseed | Jan. 10, 2002](#)

The Bush Administration's entanglement with ENRON is beginning to unravel as it finally admits that Enron executives entered the White House six times last year to secretly plan the Administration's energy policy with Vice-President Cheney before the collapse of the Texas-based energy giant. Meanwhile, even more trouble for our former-Texas-oil-man-turned-President is brewing with reports that unveil UNOCAL, another big energy company, for being in bed with the Taliban, along with the U.S. government in a major, continuing effort to construct pipelines through Afghanistan from the petroleum-rich Caspian Basin in Central Asia. Beneath their burkas, UNOCAL is being exposed for giving the five star treatment to Taliban Mullahs in the Lone Star State in 1997. The "evil-ones" were also invited to meet with U.S. government officials in Washington, D.C.

According to a December 17, 1997 article in the British paper, The Telegraph, headlined, "Oil barons court Taliban in Texas," the Taliban was about to sign a £2 billion contract with an American oil company to build a pipeline across the



war-torn country. ... The Islamic warriors appear to have been persuaded to close the deal, not through delicate negotiation but by old-fashioned Texan hospitality. ... Dressed in traditional salwar khameez, Afghan waistcoats and loose, black turbans, the high-ranking delegation was given VIP treatment during the four-day stay."

At the same time, U.S. government documents reveal that the Taliban were harboring Osama bin Laden as their "guest" since June 1996. ... About two months after the Houston parties, UNOCAL executive John Maresca addressed the House Subcommittee on Asia and the Pacific and urged support for establishment of an investor-friendly climate in Afghanistan, "... we have made it clear that construction of our proposed pipeline cannot begin until a recognized government is in place that has the confidence of governments, lenders and our company." Meaning that UNOCAL's ability to construct the Afghan pipeline was a cause worthy of U.S. taxpayer dollars.

Maresca's prayers have been answered with the Taliban's replacement. As reported in *Le Monde*, the new Afghan government's head, Hamid Karzai, formerly served as a UNOCAL consultant. Only nine days after Karzai's ascension, President Bush nominated another UNOCAL consultant and former Taliban defender, Zalmay Khalilzad, as his special envoy to Afghanistan. (See article at: <http://www.counterpunch.org/tomenron.html>)

**- President Bush has, by "executive order" placed a seal on the records of all presidents going back to 1980, when Ronald Reagan became President. It also includes both his own records and his father's.**

**- The Vice President Cheney has refused to turn over records of his secret conversations with Enron and other oil barons and has triggered a first-ever lawsuit against the executive branch by Congress.**

#### **May 23 Congressional Letter Urged Bush To Speak Out Against Taliban Washington DC | 05.23.01**

U.S. Representative Jan Schakowsky (D-IL) today organized a letter signed by more than 100 of her colleagues, including Speaker Dennis Hastert (R-IL) and Democratic Leader Dick Gephardt (D-MO), calling on President Bush to intervene on behalf of Afghanistan's Hindu minority. Afghanistan's Taliban government is planning to force Hindu residents and other religious minorities to wear labels on their clothes to differentiate them from Muslim citizens.

"The action of the Taliban toward Afghanistan's Hindu minority is disturbingly reminiscent of Nazi Germany's treatment of the Jews. The United States has a responsibility as the world leader to speak up now and to demand an immediate end to this policy, before it's too late," said Schakowsky.

#### **Bush Gave Taliban \$132 Million To Date This Year TASHKENT | Aug 08, 2001 (Itar-Tass via COMTEX)**



The George W. Bush administration is to provide additional financial assistance to the "people of Afghanistan." The sum will amount to 6.5 million dollars, as *officially* reported by the information department of the Uzbek Embassy in the United States. The total volume of U.S. financial help to Afghanistan(Taliban) will amount to over \$132 million dollars this year. Thus, the USA will become the world's biggest financial source for Afghanistan (the Taliban).

#### **Bush Gives Afghanistan/Taliban \$43 Million In Spite Of Colin Powell's Statement Taliban "*Support Terrorism*" (WOMENSNEWS) | Sept. 10, 2001**

The Bush administration has given Afghanistan \$43 million including \$10 million for other livelihood and food security programs, a reference to the ruling Taliban's ban on poppy cultivation that dramatically changed the economy of the war-torn nation... Colin Powell, in announcing the gift, said the administration hoped that the Taliban *"will act on a number of fundamental issues that separate us: their support of terrorism, their violation of inter-nationally recognized human rights--especially their treatment of women and girls--and their refusal to resolve Afghanistan's civil war through a negotiated settlement."*

(See more at [www.bushnews.com](http://www.bushnews.com))

#### **Book Claims U.S. Discussed Pipeline With Taliban**



CNN newscaster Paula Zahn said today,

"An explosive new book 'Forbidden Truth' published in France alleges that the United States was in negotiations to do a deal with the Taliban for an oil pipeline in Afghanistan." Her guest Richard Butler, former chief U.N. weapons inspector, said, *"The most explosive charge, Paula, is that the Bush administration - the present one, just shortly after assuming office slowed down FBI investigations of al-Qaeda and terrorism in Afghanistan in order to do a deal with the Taliban on oil - an oil pipeline across Afghanistan."*

**ZAHN:** And this book points out that the FBI's deputy director, John O'Neill, actually resigned because he felt the U.S. administration was obstructing...

**BUTLER:** A proper...

**ZAHN:** ... the prosecution of terrorism.

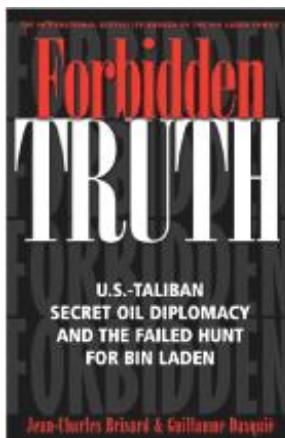
**BUTLER:** Yes, yes, a proper intelligence investigation of terrorism. Now, you said if, and I affirmed that in responding to you. We have to be careful here. These are allegations. They're worth airing and talking about, because of their gravity. We don't know if they are correct. But I believe they should be investi-



gated, because Central Asian oil, as we were discussing yesterday, is potentially so important. And all prior attempts to have a pipeline had to be done through Russia. It had to be negotiated with Russia. Now, if there is to be a pipeline through Afghanistan, obviating the need to deal with Russia, it would also cost less than half of what a pipeline through Russia would cost. So financially and politically, there's a big prize to be had. A pipeline through Afghanistan down to the Pakistan coast would bring out that Central Asian oil more cheaply.

**ZAHN:** ... [O'Neill] is alleging that - what - the U.S. government was trying to protect U.S. oil interests? And at the same time, shut off the investigation of terrorism to allow for that to happen?

**BUTLER:** That's the allegation that instead of prosecuting properly an investigation of terrorism, which has its home in Afghanistan as we now know, or one of its main homes, that was shut down or slowed down in order to pursue oil interests with the Taliban. The people who we have now bombed out of existence, and this not many months ago. The book says that the negotiators said to the Taliban, you have a choice. You have a carpet of gold, meaning an oil deal, or a carpet of bombs. That's what the book alleges.



## Forbidden Truth

Editorial by Wayne Madsen

To paraphrase Benjamin Franklin, "Journalists who would give up some credibility for a little government access deserve neither." Too many members of the Washington press corps have become nothing more than toadies for the current administration. While every administration can be expected to have its fair share of loyalists penning favorable pieces on the news, editorial, and op-ed pages, what is amazing in the current environment is the lemming-like rush by a number of heretofore liberal and progressive reporters to support the Bush II administration's extreme right-wing policies. These modern day quislings in the media even provide the White House with helpful cover from investigations by more independent-minded journalists.

Such has certainly been the case with the recent publication in English of **"Forbidden Truth: U.S.-Taliban, Secret Oil Diplomacy, Saudi Arabia, and the Failed Search for Bin Laden."** Written by French journalists Jean-Charles Brisard and Guillaume Dasquie, the book's first French language publication in Europe caused a major furor. But it was not with the French government or its friends in the media. The angst was among members of the Bin Laden family -- the so-called "good bin Ladens" and those who have done business in the past with George W. Bush and his father. Yeslam bin Laden, one of the "good" bin



Ladens in Switzerland sued the authors for the information they provided on the bin Laden family's past business dealings. The suit went nowhere because the authors had absolute proof that not everything the bin Ladens have done in finance and business has been on the up and up.

But now, some self-appointed media spokespeople in Washington have taken up the cause that the bin Ladens wisely decided to drop. They have criticized *Forbidden Truth* without having read it or only having read snippets from it. It would appear that they have taken their cue from a White House family, who, like the bin Ladens, seem to have an awful lot to hide. The book has also been criticized for being unsourced when, in fact, it has over 500 footnotes. Footnoting and providing references is a practice that some of Washington penultimate journalistic insiders, including Bob Woodward of *The Washington Post*, should adopt in their own future docu-novels concerning administration cover-ups and malfeasance.

That Washington's media elite appears to be anesthetized to Bush's current drive to turning the United States into some mirror image of East Germany, China, or Pinochet's Chile cannot be overstated. The creation of the Freedom Corps, with neighbors turning in neighbors under the Terrorism Information and Prevention System (TIPS), the scrapping the Posse Comitatus Act of 1878 to once again permit Federal troops to engage in civil law enforcement (including the possibility of their providing "security" at polling places this November and in November 2004), having booksellers, librarians, and video rental clerks report on the reading and viewing habits of their customers, and even the suggestion by a Bush appointee to the US Civil Rights Commission that internment camps may be necessary for Arab-Americans all point to an administration that is hell bent on destroying this country in order to save it.

So the media elite, in some perverted and confused quest to show its loyalty to the Bush family, has decided that linking its policies in Afghanistan and the Middle east to its past oil dealings, is somehow off the mark, "out there," unworthy of consideration. Reconstructed liberal and progressive journalists throw around the "C word" (conspiracy) to detract from those who write about the massive evidence that points to the Bushes having traded the nation's economic well-being and national security for personal profit. Grandfather Bush, Prescott, certainly did this during World War II when his investments included companies that supported Nazi Germany's war effort.

Now we have Neil Bush, from Silverado Savings and Loan infamy, cutting deals all over the Middle East using Daddy's and Dubya's business and political connections in that part of the world. And why shouldn't he? Dubya did this with a lucrative pipeline deal in Argentina for Enron in 1989 when he was pimping for Enron and Daddy was in the White House gearing up for a war with Iraq, another act that would eventually line the pockets of the Bushes.

Brisard and Dasquie provide concrete evidence how this same self-serving approach to business permitted the Taliban to negotiate with senior members of the Bush administration (VP Dick Cheney) on a lucrative pipeline deal just weeks prior to the al Qaeda terrorists slamming commercial jetliners into the World Trade Center towers and the Pentagon. It's the same mind set that in 1990 convinced U.S. ambassador to Iraq April Glaspie to tell Saddam Hussein that the Bush I administration had no interest in his inter-Arab border dispute involving



Kuwait. We now all know why the Bush family had no great interest in that "minor" dispute. They made a fortune from it, along with then Secretary of Defense Dick Cheney, whose Halliburton company helped rebuild the oil infrastructures of both Kuwait and Iraq.

And now we have some of the same players standing to make a fortune from a trans-Asian CentGas pipeline that will extend from Turkmenistan, through Afghanistan, to Pakistan's Indian Ocean port of Gwadar. Dubya's, Cheney's, and Condoleezza Rice's Big Oil friends at Unocal, Halliburton, Chevron, and Saudi Arabia's Delta Oil all stand to make a handsome profit from the CentGas deal. Enron, in concert with Bush's Special Envoy for Afghanistan, Zalmay Khalilzad, actually developed the feasibility study for the pipeline. And current Secretary of the Army, Thomas White, who now influences U.S. military policy in Afghanistan, was a Vice President of Enron in charge of such "special deals." So its little wonder we are told in *Forbidden Truth* that representatives of the Bush administration told the representatives of the Taliban in Berlin in July 2001 that they would be faced with a "carpet of gold or a carpet of bombs." It's so arch-typical Bush. (For more: [www.counterpunch.org](http://www.counterpunch.org))

You mean the US payoffs to the Taliban weren't to gain intelligence on the whereabouts of Enemy #1 – the Arch Terrorist of the century - Osama bin Laden? No, it was bribery money to the Taliban to take the oil deal. Too bad they didn't play ball. The carpet-bombing campaign by the White Horse commenced against Afghanistan the following month after the 9-11 attacks.

#### **CIA HALTED PLAN TO KIDNAP BIN LADEN IN 1998**

Irish Examiner | August 10 2004

In 1998 the now-retired CIA head George Tenet called off a brave plan to abduct Al Qaida chief Osama bin Laden from an Afghan compound, fearing that it was too dangerous to implement, according to a report into the September 11 terror attacks.

Here is another interesting bit of news that the controlled national press won't admit... *Why is the CIA meeting with the Arch-Terrorist mastermind Osama bin Laden?* Bin Laden met with a CIA agent at a Dubai hospital for 10 days, two months before 9/11! *I thought he was on the FBI's Most Wanted list??*

#### **French report claims CIA met bin Laden in Dubai hospital**

The Guardian | November 1, 2001

Two months before September 11 Osama bin Laden flew to Dubai for 10 days for treatment at the American hospital, where he was visited by the local CIA agent who later bragged about the meeting, according to the French newspaper *Le Figaro*.



The disclosures are known to come from French intelligence which is keen to reveal the ambiguous role of the CIA, and to restrain Washington from extending the war to Iraq and elsewhere.

Bin Laden is reported to have arrived in Dubai on July 4 from Quetta in Pakistan with his own personal doctor, nurse and four bodyguards, to be treated in the urology department. While there he was visited by several members of his family and Saudi personalities, and the CIA.

(See article at [www.guardian.co.uk/afghanistan/story/0,,584445,00.html](http://www.guardian.co.uk/afghanistan/story/0,,584445,00.html))

*Why does Bush shy away from reminding the American public that Osama bin Laden was created by the CIA and funded with your tax dollars for years?*

## **How the US Govt (CIA) created Osama bin Laden**



19 September 2001  
BY NORM DIXON

**"Throughout the world ... its agents, client states and satellites are on the defensive — on the moral defensive, the intellectual defensive, and the political and econo-mic defensive. Freedom movements arise and assert themselves. They're doing so on almost every continent populated by man — in the hills of Afghanistan, in Angola, in Kampuchea, in Central America ...[They are] freedom fighters."**

Is this a call to *jihad* (holy war) taken from one of Islamic fundamentalist Osama bin Laden's notorious *fatwas*? Or perhaps a com-munique issued by the repressive Taliban regime in Kabul? In fact, this glowing praise of the murderous exploits of today's supporters of arch-terrorist bin Laden and his Taliban collaborators, and their holy war against the "evil empire", was issued by US President Ronald Reagan on March 8, 1985. The "evil empire" was the Soviet Union, as well as Third World movements fighting US-backed colonialism, apartheid and dictatorship.

How things change. In the aftermath of a series of terrorist atrocities — the most despicable being the mass murder of more than 6000 working people in New York and Washington on September 11 — bin



Laden the “freedom fighter” is now lambasted by US leaders and the Western mass media as a “terrorist mastermind” and an “evil-doer”.

Yet the US government refuses to admit its central role in creating the vicious movement that spawned bin Laden, the Taliban and Islamic fundamentalist terrorists that plague Algeria and Egypt — and perhaps the disaster that befell New York. The mass media has also downplayed the origins of bin Laden and his toxic brand of Islamic fundamentalism.

### Mujahaddin

In April 1978, the People's Democratic Party of Afghanistan (PDPA) seized power in Afghanistan in reaction to a crackdown against the party by that country's repressive government. The PDPA was committed to a radical land reform that favoured the peasants, trade union rights, an expansion of education and social services, equality for women and the separation of church and state. The PDPA also supported strengthening Afghanistan's relationship with the Soviet Union.

Such policies enraged the wealthy semi-feudal landlords, the Muslim religious establishment (many mullahs were also big landlords) and the tribal chiefs. They immediately began organising resistance to the government's progressive policies, under the guise of defending Islam. Washington, fearing the spread of Soviet influence (and worse the new government's radical example) to its allies in Pakistan, Iran and the Gulf states, immediately offered support to the Afghan *mujaheddin*, as the “contra” force was known.

Following an internal PDPA power struggle in December 1979 which toppled Afghanistan's leader, thousands of Soviet troops entered the country to prevent the new government's fall. This only galvanised the disparate fundamentalist factions. Their reactionary *jihad* now gained legitimacy as a “national liberation” struggle in the eyes of many Afghans.

The Soviet Union was eventually to withdraw from Afghanistan in 1989 and the *mujaheddin* captured the capital, Kabul, in 1992. Between 1978 and 1992, the US government poured at least US\$6 billion (some estimates range as high as \$20 billion) worth of arms, training and funds to prop up the Islamic *mujaheddin* factions. Other Western governments, as well as oil-rich Saudi Arabia, kicked in as much again. Wealthy Arab fanatics, like Osama bin Laden, provided millions more.

Washington's policy in Afghanistan was shaped by US President Jimmy Carter's national security advisor, Zbigniew Brzezinski, and was continued by his successors. His plan went far beyond simply forcing Soviet troops to withdraw; rather it aimed to foster an international movement to spread Islamic fanaticism into the Muslim Central Asian Soviet republics to destabilise the Soviet Union.



Brzezinski's grand plan coincided with Pakistan military dictator General Zia ul-Haq's own ambitions to dominate the region. US-run Radio Liberty and Radio Free Europe beamed Islamic fundamentalist tirades across Central Asia (while paradoxically denouncing the “Islamic revolution” that toppled the pro-US Shah of Iran in 1979). Washington's favoured *mujaheddin* faction was one of the most radical, led by Gulbuddin Hekmatyar. The West's distaste for terrorism did not apply to this unsavoury “freedom fighter”. Hekmatyar was notorious in the 1970s for throwing acid in the faces of women who refused to wear the veil.

After the *mujaheddin* took Kabul in 1992, Hekmatyar's forces rained US-supplied missiles and rockets on that city — killing at least 2000 civilians — until the new government agreed to give him the post of prime minister. Osama bin Laden was a close associate of Hekmatyar and his faction.

Hekmatyar was also infamous for his side trade in the cultivation and trafficking in opium. Backing of the *mujaheddin* from the CIA coincided with a boom in the drug business. Within two years, the Afghanistan-Pakistan border was the world's single largest source of heroin, supplying 60% of US drug users.

In 1995, the former director of the CIA's operation in Afghanistan was unrepentant about the explosion in the flow of drugs: “Our main mission was to do as much damage as possible to the Soviets... There was a fallout in terms of drugs, yes. But the main objective was accomplished. The Soviets left Afghanistan.”

### Made in the USA

According to Ahmed Rashid, a correspondent for the *Far Eastern Economic Review*, in 1986 CIA chief William Casey committed CIA support to a long-standing ISI proposal to recruit from around the world to join the Afghan jihad. At least 100,000 Islamic militants flocked to Pakistan between 1982 and 1992 (some 60,000 attended fundamentalist schools in Pakistan without necessarily taking part in the fighting).

John Cooley, a former journalist with the US ABC television network and author of *Unholy Wars: Afghanistan, America and International Terrorism*, has revealed that Muslims recruited in the US for the *mujaheddin* were sent to Camp Peary, the CIA's spy training camp in Virginia, where young Afghans, Arabs from Egypt and Jordan, and even some African-American “black Muslims” were taught “sabotage skills”.

The November 1, 1998, British *Independent* reported that one of those charged with the 1998 bombings of US embassies in Kenya and Tanzania, Ali Mohammed, had trained “bin Laden's operatives” in 1989.



These "operatives" were recruited at the al Kifah Refugee Centre in Brooklyn, New York, given paramilitary training in the New York area and then sent to Afghanistan with US assistance to join Hekmatyar's forces. Mohammed was a member of the US army's elite Green Berets. The program, reported the *Independent*, was part of a Washington-approved plan called "Operation Cyclone".

In Pakistan, recruits, money and equipment were distributed to the *mujaheddin* factions by an organisation known as Maktab al Khidamar (Office of Services — MAK). MAK was a front for Pakistan's CIA, the Inter-Service Intelligence Directorate. The ISI was the first recipient of the vast bulk of CIA and Saudi Arabian covert assistance for the Afghan contras. Bin Laden was one of three people who ran MAK. In 1989, he took overall charge of MAK.

Among those trained by Mohammed were El Sayyid Nosair, who was jailed in 1995 for killing Israeli rightist Rabbi Meir Kahane and plotting with others to bomb New York landmarks, including the World Trade Center in 1993.

The *Independent* also suggested that Sheikh Omar Abdel-Rahman, an Egyptian religious leader also jailed for the 1993 bombing of the World Trade Center, was also part of Operation Cyclone. He entered the US in 1990 with the CIA's approval. A confidential CIA report concluded that the agency was "partly culpable" for the 1993 World Trade Center blast, the *Independent* reported.

### Bin Laden

Osama bin Laden, one of 20 sons of a billionaire construction magnate, arrived in Afghanistan to join the *jihad* in 1980. An austere religious fanatic and business tycoon, bin Laden specialized in recruiting, financing and training the estimated 35,000 non-Afghan mercenaries who joined the *mujaheddin*.

The bin Laden family is a prominent pillar of the Saudi Arabian ruling class, with close personal, financial and political ties to that country's pro-US royal family. Bin Laden senior was appointed Saudi Arabia's minister of public works as a favour by King Faisal. The new minister awarded his own construction companies lucrative contracts to rebuild Islam's holiest mosques in Mecca and Medina. In the process, the bin Laden family company in 1966 became the world's largest private construction company.

Osama bin Laden's father died in 1968. Until 1994, he had access to the dividends from this ill-gotten business empire. (Bin Laden junior's oft-quoted personal fortune of US\$200-300 million has been arrived at by the US State Department by dividing today's value of the bin Laden family net worth — estimated to be US\$5 billion — by the number of bin Laden senior's sons. A fact rarely mentioned is that in 1994 the bin Laden family disowned Osama and took control of his share.)



Osama's military and business adventures in Afghanistan had the blessing of the bin Laden dynasty and the reactionary Saudi Arabian regime. His close working relationship with MAK also meant that the CIA was fully aware of his activities. Milt Bearden, the CIA's station chief in Pakistan from 1986 to 1989, admitted to the January 24, 2000, *New Yorker* that while he never personally met bin Laden, "Did I know that he was out there? Yes, I did ... [Guys like] bin Laden were bringing \$20-\$25 million a month from other Saudis and Gulf Arabs to underwrite the war. And that is a lot of money. It's an extra \$200-\$300 million a year. And this is what bin Laden did."

In 1986, bin Laden brought heavy construction equipment from Saudi Arabia to Afghanistan. Using his extensive knowledge of construction techniques (he has a degree in civil engineering), he built "training camps", some dug deep into the sides of mountains, and built roads to reach them. These camps, now dubbed "terrorist universities" by Washington, were built in collaboration with the ISI and the CIA. The Afghan contra fighters, including the tens of thousands of mercenaries recruited and paid for by bin Laden, were armed by the CIA. Pakistan, the US and Britain provided military trainers.

Tom Carew, a former British SAS soldier who secretly fought for the *mujaheddin* told the August 13, 2000, British *Observer*, "The Americans were keen to teach the Afghans the techniques of urban terrorism — car bombing and so on — so that they could strike at the Russians in major towns ... Many of them are now using their knowledge and expertise to wage war on everything they hate."

Al Qaeda (the Base), bin Laden's organization, was established in 1987-88 to run the camps and other business enterprises. It is a tightly-run capitalist holding company — albeit one that integrates the operations of a mercenary force and related logistical services with "legitimate" business operations. Bin Laden has simply continued to do the job he was asked to do in Afghanistan during the 1980s — fund, feed and train mercenaries. All that has changed is his primary customer. Then it was the ISI and, behind the scenes, the CIA.

Today, his services are utilized primarily by the reactionary Taliban regime. Bin Laden only became a "terrorist" in US eyes when he fell out with the Saudi royal family over its decision to allow more than 540,000 US troops to be stationed on Saudi soil following Iraq's invasion of Kuwait. When thousands of US troops remained in Saudi Arabia after the end of the Gulf War, bin Laden's anger turned to outright opposition. He declared that Saudi Arabia and other regimes — such as Egypt — in the Middle East were puppets of the US, just as the PDPA govt of Afghanistan had been a puppet of the Soviet Union.

He called for the overthrow of these client regimes and declared it the duty of all Muslims to drive the US out of the Gulf states. In 1994, he was stripped of his Saudi citizenship and forced to leave the country. His assets there were frozen. After a period in Sudan, he



returned to Afghanistan in May 1996. He refurbished the camps he had helped build during the Afghan war and offered the facilities and services — and thousands of his mercenaries — to the Taliban, which took power that September. Today, bin Laden's private army of non-Afghan religious fanatics is a key prop of the Taliban regime.

Prior to the devastating September 11 attack on the twin towers of World Trade Center, US ruling-class figures remained unrepentant about the consequences of their dirty deals with the likes of bin Laden, Hekmatyar and the Taliban. Since the awful attack, they have been downright hypocritical. In an August 28, 1998, report posted on MSNBC, Michael Moran quotes Senator Orrin Hatch, who was a senior member of the Senate Intelligence Committee which approved US dealings with the *mujaheddin*, as saying he would make "the same call again", even knowing what bin Laden would become. *"It was worth it."* Hatch today is one of the most gung-ho voices demanding military retaliation (and reaping the profits of war).

**The US Govt is responsible for creating "the King of the South"**  
**Osama bin Laden!**

## OSAMA – A DEAD NEMESIS PERPETUATED BY BUSH

Bin Laden's voice was detected regularly until [14 Dec 2001] by intelligence operatives monitoring radio transmissions in Tora Bora, according to the Pentagon. Since then, nothing has been heard from the al-Qa'eda leader and President Bush has hinted in private that bin Laden's silence could mean he has been killed. [\[Telegraph, 12/28/2001\]](#)

### Bush casts doubt on bin Laden's latest message

**By Toby Harnden in Washington**

[Telegraph, UK | 12/27/2001](#)

OSAMA BIN LADEN heaped praise on 'the 19 students who shook the American empire' in the September 11 attacks in a chilling video shown in full last night by an Arab television station. [The recording was dismissed by the Bush administration yesterday as sick propaganda possibly designed to mask the fact the al-Qa'eda leader was already dead.](#) ...He could have made the video and then ordered that it be released in the event of his death," said one White House aide.

**Peter Bergen: Bin Laden has aged 'enormously'**



*"This is a man who was clearly not well. I mean, as you see from these pictures here, he's really, by December [2001] he's looking pretty terrible."*

But by December, of course, that tape that was aired then, he's barely moving the left side of his body. So he's clearly got diabetes. He has low blood pressure. He's got a wound in his foot. He's apparently got dialysis ... for kidney problems. [\[CNN\]](#)

**Osama bin Laden is dead.** The news first came from sources in Afghanistan and Pakistan almost six months ago: the fugitive died in December [2001] and was buried in the mountains of southeast Afghanistan. Pakistan's president, Pervez Musharraf, echoed the information. The remnants of Osama's gang, however, have mostly stayed silent, either to keep Osama's ghost alive or because they have no means of communication. With an ego the size of Mount Everest, Osama bin Laden would not have, could not have, remained silent for so long if he were still alive. He always liked to take credit even for things he had nothing to do with. Would he remain silent for nine months and not trumpet his own survival? [\[New York Times. July 11, 2002\]](#)

Bin Laden has often been reported to be in poor health. Some accounts claim that he is suffering from Hepatitis C, and can expect to live for only two more years. According to Le Figaro, last year [2000] he ordered a mobile dialysis machine to be delivered to his base at Kandahar in Afghanistan. [\[Guardian\]](#)



**Pakistan's Musharraf:**

***"Bin Laden probably dead"***

Pakistan's president says he thinks Osama bin Laden is most likely dead because the suspected terrorist has been unable to get treatment for his kidney disease.

[A Bush administration official] said U.S. intelligence is that bin Laden needs dialysis every three days and *"it is fairly obvious that that could be an issue when you are running from place to place, and facing the idea of needing to generate electricity in a mountain hideout."* [\[CNN\]](#)

Renal dialysis -- talking about hemodialysis -- is something that really is reserved for patients in end-stage renal failure. That means their kidneys have just completely shut down. The most common cause of something like that would be something like diabetes and hypertension. Once that's happened, if you're separated from your dialysis machine -- and incidentally, dialysis



machines require electricity, they're going to require clean water, they're going to require a sterile setting -- infection is a huge risk with that. If you don't have all those things and a functioning dialysis machine, it's unlikely that you'd survive beyond several days or a week at the most.

[CNN <http://edition.cnn.com/2002/HEALTH/01/21/gupta.otsc/>]

### Afghan President Karzai says: bin Laden 'probably' dead

CNN | Oct. 7, 2002

**KABUL, Afghanistan (CNN) -- Osama bin Laden is "probably" dead, but former Taliban leader Mullah Omar is alive, Afghan President Hamid Karzai has said.**

Karzai's comments came on the eve of the anniversary of the start of the U.S.-led military campaign in Afghanistan as part of the war on terrorism. "I would come to believe that [bin Laden] probably is dead," Karzai said on CNN's "Late Edition" on Sunday.

### FBI: Bin Laden 'probably' dead

The US Federal Bureau of Investigation's counter-terrorism chief, Dale Watson, says he thinks Osama bin Laden is "probably" dead. [BBC]

### Magazine runs what it calls bin Laden's will

The editor-in-chief of a London-based Arab news magazine said a purported will it published Saturday was written late last year [2001] by Osama bin Laden, and shows "he's dying or he's going to die soon." [CNN]

### Osama bin Laden has died a peaceful death

...due to an untreated lung complication, the Pakistan Observer reported, citing a Taliban leader who allegedly attended the funeral of the Al Qaeda leader. *"The Coalition troops are engaged in a mad search operation but they would never be able to fulfill their cherished goal of getting Osama alive or dead,"* the source said. [FOX News]

### A prominent official in the Afghan Taliban movement

announced yesterday the death of Osama bin Laden, the chief of al-Qa'da organization, stating that binLaden suffered serious complications in the lungs and died a natural and quiet death. [Welfare State]

### Israeli intelligence: Bin Laden is dead, heir has been chosen

Israeli sources said Israel and the United States assess that Bin Laden probably died in the U.S. military campaign in Afghanistan in December. They said the



emergence of new messages by Bin Laden are probably fabrications, Middle East Newsline reported. [World Tribune]

### Translation of Funeral Article in Egyptian Paper:

al-Wafd, Wednesday, December 26, 2001 Vol 15 No 4633

News of Bin Laden's Death and Funeral 10 days ago



### The Central Intelligence Agency...

New York Times | 07/03/06

has closed a unit that for a decade had the mission of hunting Osama bin Laden and his top lieutenants, intelligence officials confirmed Monday. The unit, known as Alec Station, was disbanded late last year and its analysts reassigned within the C.I.A. Counterterrorist Center, the officials said.

*No use hunting for a  
dead guy, right?*



The Hardline on 9-11 Terror Mastermind then Softened. Just months after 9-11, the Bush Administration officials began letting bin Laden off the hook! Why?? Propaganda not working? No proof to provide the American people that bin Laden pulled off 9-11? The fact that Osama was dead! Or could all of the above be true? With all those facts, watch how the White House backs off bin Laden!

## Does bin Laden Matter Anymore?

Christian Science Monitor | March 1, 2002

*In the Pentagon corridors, the 'evil-doer' is no longer the focus - even if most Americans think he's supposed to be.*

**WASHINGTON** - Try as he may, Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld cannot seem to shake the dreaded "OBL" question - even coming from his wife, Joyce. Exactly 146 days after the US military launched its war on terrorism, the man most wanted by President Bush as the "evil-doer" behind the Sept. 11 terrorist attacks remains at large - a fact that the Pentagon is working hard to DOWN-PLAY. Most Americans consider tracking down bin Laden as essential for the success of the Afghanistan campaign, recent polls show.

Indeed, a November poll showed that 60 percent of Americans were willing to risk large numbers of casualties among US troops in order to capture or kill bin Laden. Yet since the US-led siege at the Tora Bora cave complex in eastern Afghanistan in December turned up no trace of the Al Qaeda terrorist leader, top Pentagon officials have increasingly argued that - alive or dead - he is IRRELEVANT. "Everybody wants to know where Osama bin Laden is. The next question is, who cares?" says one Defense Department official, reflecting an attitude widespread in Pentagon corridors. "Osama bin Laden as a center of gravity is gone," he says. Indeed, a top US military official this week stated that finding the Saudi-born militant is not even one of the top priorities of the US war on terrorism. "I wouldn't call it [getting bin Laden] a prime mission," said Joint Chiefs of Staff Chairman Gen. Richard Myers.

**"Bin Laden...is  
IRRELEVANT!"**

- Joint Chiefs of Staff General  
Richard Myers

## INSIDE THE OVAL OFFICE

By Fred Barnes of the Weekly Standard | 9-13-06

WE NOW KNOW WHY the Bush administration hasn't made the capture of Osama bin Laden a paramount goal of the war on terror. Weekly Standard editor Fred Barnes appeared on Fox this morning to discuss his recent meeting



with President Bush in the Oval Office. The key takeaway for Barnes was that "bin Laden doesn't fit with the administration's strategy for combating terrorism." Barnes said that Bush told him capturing bin Laden is "not a top priority use of American resources." Bush's priorities have always been skewed. Just months after declaring he wanted bin Laden "dead or alive,"

***Bush said, "I truly am NOT that concerned about him."***

Bush talked about his strategy in the fight against Islamic jihadists in a 95-minute session in the Oval Office with seven journalists. At the outset of the interview, which occurred the morning after his speech to the nation on the fifth anniversary of 9/11, Bush declared: "I've never been more convinced that the decisions I made are the right decisions."...Bush said it's difficult for many people to understand how serious the terrorist threat is. "It's impossible for someone to have grown up in the 50s and 60s to envision a conflict with people that just kill mercilessly, using techniques that are kind of foreign to modern warfare. But it's real. I'm telling you, it's real." (Yeah, right!)

Why the 180 degree turn on bin Laden?? Where's the White House's justification for dropping its "concern" for this Arch Terrorist and "mastermind of the 9-11 attacks"? Could it be because it's coming out that the Bush's are close friends and business partners with the bin Laden family? Could it be because its leaking to the public that Osama was a trained CIA asset? Could it be because its being made known that Osama died of kidney/renal failure back in 2001?

Why hasn't the media made this critical information known to the families of the 9-11 victims or the families of those US soldiers fighting over in the Middle East? Why hasn't President Bush made these facts known to the American public during his yearly address to the nation? Is it because that would take away the psychology of fear from the American public causing a massive backlash against the "wars and rumors of war" of "the king of the north"?

### **Bush 'Wags the Dog'**

**Crisis scenarios for deflecting attention from the president's woes**  
by Michael T. Klare

In the 1998 movie *Wag the Dog*, White House spin-meister Conrad Brean seeks to deflect public attention from a brewing scandal over an alleged sexual encounter in the White House between the president and an all-too-young Girl Scout-type by concocting an international crisis. Advised by a Hollywood producer (played with delicious perversity by Dustin Hoffman), Brean "leaks" a fraudulent report that Albania has acquired a suitcase-sized nuclear device and is seeking to smuggle it into the United States. This obviously justifies an attention-diverting military reprisal. The press falls for the false report (sound



familiar?), and all discussion of the president's sex scandal disappears from view – or, as Brean would have it, the "tail" of manufactured crisis wags the "dog" of national politics.

As Brean explains all this to the White House staff in the film, American presidents have often sought to distract attention from their political woes at home by heating up a war or crisis somewhere else. Now that the current occupant of the White House is facing roiling political scandals of his own, it stands to reason that he, too, or his embattled adviser Karl Rove (not to speak of his besieged vice president, Dick Cheney) may be thinking along such lines. Could Rove – today's real-life version of Conrad Brean – already be cooking up a "wag the dog" scenario? Only those with access to the innermost sanctum of George Bush's White House can know for sure, but it is hardly an improbable thought, given that they have done so in the past.

It bears repeating that this administration – more than any other in recent times – has employed deception and innuendo to mold public opinion and advance its political agenda. Indeed, the very scandal now enveloping the White House – the apparent conspiracy to punish whistleblower Joseph Wilson by revealing the covert CIA identity of his wife, Valerie Plame – is rooted in the president's drive to mobilize support for the invasion of Iraq by willfully distorting Iraqi weapons capabilities. Why then would he and his handlers shrink from exaggerating or distorting new intelligence about other hostile powers, then using such distortions to ignite an international crisis?

(See article at: <http://www.antiwar.com/engelhardt/?articleid=8040>)

## Living With War

### Fake bin Laden tapes, terrorist bombings in Egypt desperate lunge by global architects to promote 'war on terror' hoax

[Paul Joseph Watson/Prison Planet.com | April 25 2006](#)

**Counterpunch reports** that journalists at a Columbia University event are worried that, "Bush, Rove and Cheney, if they thought they were going to lose the House in November and face serious investigations into their crimes and deceptions, would do something treasonous, like launching a war against Iran, or perhaps allowing another major terrorist attack against a U.S. target, so that they could then clamp down further on domestic freedom and ramp up jingoistic support among their wavering base." The dead nemesis Osama bin Laden reappears on an **audio tape** and provides Bush with numerous fillips to exploit in subsequent speeches and policies. Behold the advantage of propaganda...

- Al-Qaeda's mythical status was offset by 'Osama' tying Al-Qaeda to Hamas. Unlike Al-Qaeda, Hamas is a real organization. Having a believable enemy encourages Americans to give up their liberty for alleged security.

- Osama's rant against 'Zionist Crusaders' bolstered the influence of the Israeli lobby in Washington and increases pressure on the Bush administration to launch a military strike on Iran.



- Osama's attempt to stir the pot once again on the Muslim cartoon riots leaves the door open for more staged protests that harden western public opinion against Muslims and by proxy Persian Iranians in preparation for a military strike on Iran.

- Osama rails against a western peacekeeping force going into Darfur. This increases support for a western peacekeeping force going into Darfur led by NATO, something that President Bush called for in February. This paves the way for **western oil interests** to exploit booming African oil production.

- Bush's dwindling approval rating is directly tied to Iraq. Osama talks about the struggle in Iraq. Bush is now fighting Osama in Iraq. Americans are more likely to accept that the war in Iraq is the same as the war on terror - a war that could last a hundred years.

### A Controlled Boogeyman for "the War on Terror" Hoax CIA Asset & "Fall Guy" Osama bin Laden



His CIA code name was Tim Osmond.

He was funded and trained by the CIA in 1970.

He worked for the CIA against the Soviets in the 1980s.

He worked for the CIA against the Serbs in the 1990s.

He died in late 2001.

Osama is a New World Order patsy to cover for the Bush Administration's hunger for Middle East oil supplies. This is why Bush – the "king of the north" rides the White Horse in a successful and unchallenged campaign of conquest in the fake cause of "peace and global security" against terrorists everywhere.

Osama bin Laden  
fulfilled the prophecy of Daniel 11:40. He was...

### "The King of the South"!



## “The King of the North”

*The Rider of the White Horse*

*“a Dictatorship would be a heck of a lot easier,  
just so long as I’m the Dictator!”*

- George W. Bush, CNN 12/18/2000

Both the US Military and the Christian Church are looking to President George W. Bush to fulfill his stated mission of salvation to America and the world from the dark forces of Islamic terrorism. The symbols of prophecy are clear. The “king of the north” is crowned with power and authority to wage war “in the name of peace”. Just like Saint George riding atop a magnificent White Horse arriving just in time to slay the dragon!

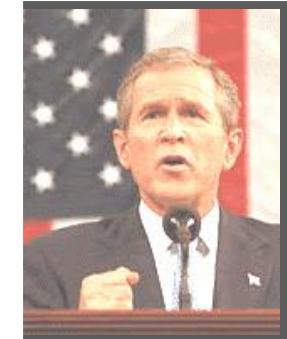
From press reports and actual quotes, it appears that his military commanders and cabinet members believe that Bush’s Crusade against terrorism is comparable to “the second coming of Christ”! Many of President Bush’s speeches and phrases are written with a “messianic-like” fervor, some are almost verbatim quotes of the Hebrew Savior which were spoken some 2,000 years ago.



*“He who is not with Me is against Me...” – Matthew 12:30*

Those were the uncompromising words of Yahsha the Meshiakh who has the heavenly power and authority to make such ultimatums to mankind. Bush, in his delusional mind, has committed blasphemy for making such statements and allowing the uninformed American people and the US military forces at his command to believe that his motives are true and honorable in the face of the Almighty!

Behold, in a manner of unrestrained dictatorial world power, “the king of the north” put the clear ultimatum to all everywhere on the planet, from the Middle East to every person in America, either support his wars for ‘peace and safety’ or else be branded a **“TERRORIST”!**



### **BUSH: ‘You are either with us or against us’**

CNN | Nov. 6, 2001

WASHINGTON – “There is no room for neutrality in the war against terrorism,” and the international coalition against terror will “fight this evil and fight until we are rid of it,” President Bush said Tuesday. “A coalition partner must do more than just express sympathy, a coalition partner must perform,” Bush said. “That means different things for different nations. Some nations don’t want to contribute troops and we understand that. Other nations can contribute intelligence-sharing. ... But all nations, if they want to fight terror, must do something.”

“Over time it’s going to be important for nations to know they will be held accountable for inactivity,” he said.

***“You’re either with us or against us in the fight against terror.”***

Bush said threats by Osama bin Laden to use weapons of mass destruction must be taken seriously. “This is an evil man that we’re dealing with, and I wouldn’t put it past him to develop evil weapons to try to harm civilization as we know it,” Bush said. “And that’s why we must prevail, and that’s why we must win.”

-----

This is the attitude symbolized in the Rider-King of the White Horse. These types of threats are cunning, and this “king of the north” means every word. This power mad megalomaniac has confessed numerous times to his desire for “dictatorship” and waging war on the world with unrestrained military force does indeed “terrorize” the entire world. This right-wing religious zealotry and extremism resembles the fervor of the old Crusades of the Roman Catholic Church against the Muslims long ago. Bush even used the word “crusade” in a worldwide televised speech. The Rider of the White Horse hides not his intent!



## Europe Cringes at Bush "Crusade" remark

Christian Science Monitor | Sept. 19, 2001 edition

PARIS - As Europeans wait to see how the United States is planning to retaliate for last week's attacks on Washington and New York, there is growing anxiety here about the tone of American war rhetoric. On Sunday, Bush warned Americans that...

**"this CRUSADE, this war on terrorism, is going to take awhile."**



He and other US officials have said that renegade Islamic fundamentalist Osama bin Laden is the most likely suspect in the attacks. President Bush's reference to a "crusade" against terrorism, which passed almost unnoticed by Americans, rang alarm bells in Europe. It raised fears that the terrorist attacks could spark a 'clash of civilizations' between Christians and Muslims, sowing fresh winds of hatred and mistrust.

"We have to avoid a clash of civilizations at all costs," French foreign minister Hubert Vedrine said on Sunday. "One has to avoid falling into this huge trap, this monstrous trap" which he said had been "conceived by the instigators of the assault."

This is the bloodthirsty power that fuels Bush's reign and his "War on Terror". Freudian slip maybe? Regardless, an endless religious war is the obvious inference. This is a direct threat to all who oppose his "messianic militarism" to secure the "precious treasures" found underneath the sands of the Middle East,

**'God put Bush in charge,' says the general hunting bin Laden**

Telegraph.co.uk | Oct. 17, 2003

The US General leading the hunt for Osama bin Laden and Saddam Hussein has publicly declared that the Christian God is "bigger" than Allah, who is a false "idol", and believes the war on terrorism is a fight with Satan, it emerged yesterday.

Investigative reporters from the Los Angeles Times and NBC television have dug up two years' worth of seemingly incendiary comments from Lt Gen William "Jerry" Boykin, the newly promoted deputy undersecretary of state of defense for intelligence. Gen. Boykin has repeatedly told Christian groups and prayer meetings that President George W Bush was chosen by God to lead the global fight against Satan.

He told one gathering: "Why is this man in the White House? The majority of Americans did NOT vote for him. He's in the White House because God put him there for a time such as this."



In January, he told Baptists in Florida about a victory over a Muslim warlord in Somalia, who had boasted that Allah would protect him from American capture.

*"I knew my God was bigger than his. I knew that my God was a real god and his was an idol,"* Gen Boykin said.

He also emerged from the conflict with a photograph of the Somalian capital Mogadishu bearing a strange dark mark. He has said this showed *"the principalities of darkness. . . a demonic presence in that city that God revealed to me as the enemy".*

On the Middle East, Gen Boykin told an Oregon church in June that America could not ignore its Judeao-Christian roots. *"Our religion came from Judaism and therefore [Islamic] radicals will hate us forever."*

## 9-11 UNLEASHES THE WHITE HORSE



**"GOD TOLD ME..."**

The Independent | Oct. 7, 2005

This man is President of the United States and he tells us...

***"God told me to strike at al Qaeda and I struck them, and then he (God) instructed me to strike at Saddam, which I did, and now I am determined to solve the problem of the Middle East."***

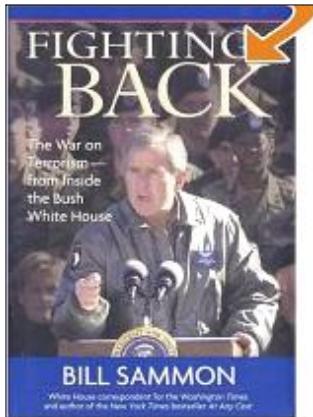
These are the words coming from the mouth of "the king of the north" the "Christian" democratic world leader of the United States of America! These are the words of "Saint George" atop the White Horse of salvation "conquering and to conquer" the Middle East all in the name of peace and global security!

***"and he went forth conquering and to conquer." - Rev 6:2***

Again, Bush has surrounded himself with those who agree with his long term pre-emptive war agenda. Even R. James Woolsey, the former CIA Director under US President Bill Clinton is on record as saying in 2002...

*"We are in a World War...it began on September 11. This current world war will be unlike any other in history... we are on a march...It will be a long and bloody conflict lasting years...perhaps decades...*

*I don't believe this terror war is ever really going to go away until we CHANGE the face of the Middle East."*



## FIGHTING BACK

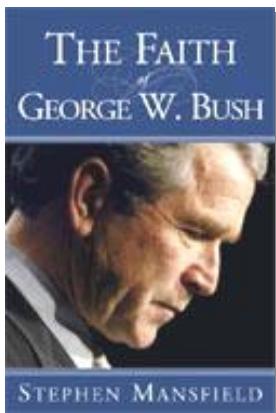
*The War on Terrorism from Inside The White House (White Horse!)*  
By Bill Sammon

### From Publishers Weekly

George W., this one's for you. In Washington Times correspondent Sammon's inside account of the Bush administration's reaction to 9-11 and the resultant war on terror, readers are tendered a breathless, highly complimentary portrait of the president and an overly simplistic moral tale about the great merit and unwavering moral vision of his inner circle. What could be an extremely interesting if one-sided account is often undercut by Sammon's penchant for editorializing...Sammon, largely writes for the "converted", so the intended audience will no doubt love it.

Reviews and Opinions by objective journalists point out the author's bias and slant favoring Bush in books like "Fighting Back" by Bill Sammon above. Many books are published intentionally for the purpose of praising the leadership of President Bush and swaying public opinion – the purpose of a fable or myth – such as Saint George! Such books only serve as Christian propaganda to persuade a sense of "messianic" adoration and worship of their king.

Every president wants to leave behind a heroic legacy for the history books. We'll eventually see if the propaganda of Bush's mission of world salvation outweighs the facts of his unprecedented dictatorial reign and his political shredding of the Constitution and Bill of Rights in the War on Terror. Here's more propaganda!



### Editorial From Publishers Weekly

In this favorable look (notice: not an objective look) at the politics and faith of the nation's current president, Stephen Mansfield examines Bush's spiritual journey and discusses how it shapes his administration. Although he writes that Bush's faith has waxed and waned over the years, Bush "is among a small number of American presidents to have undergone a profound religious transformation as an adult... he came to the presidency, then, with the zeal of the newly converted." Mansfield details later encounters with evangelists Arthur Blessitt and Billy Graham that he believes were pivotal in Bush's spiritual formation. He also shows the role of Bush's Christianity in running for various offices, implementing faith-based initiatives and responding to 9/11 and the wars in Afghanistan and Iraq.



## SEIZURE OF POWER - 2000: November

"...and a crown was GIVEN to him..."  
– Revelation 6:2

Another aspect of prophecy that George W. Bush fulfilled was his being "given the crown" of the Presidency of the United States by the US Supreme Court.

**"Those who cast the votes decide nothing.  
Those who count the votes decide everything."**  
--Russian Dictator Joseph Stalin

Bush is foisted on the American public through a coup d'état of the Supreme Court after massive election fraud perpetrated by his brother Jeb Bush in Florida. Thousands of voters were illegally disqualified in the 2000 election in the state of Florida, when Jeb Bush and his Secretary of State compiled a false list of felons who would not be allowed to vote. The Supreme Court was packed with Republican-appointed right-wingers, several of whom had conflicts of interest because of their close ties to the Bush family.

### None Dare Call It Treason

by Vincent Bugliosi

In the December 12 ruling by the US Supreme Court handing the election to George Bush, the Court committed the unpardonable sin of being a knowing surrogate for the Republican Party instead of being an impartial arbiter of the law. If you doubt this, try to imagine Al Gore's and George Bush's roles being reversed and ask yourself if you can conceive of Justice Antonin Scalia and his four conservative brethren issuing an emergency order on December 9 stopping the counting of ballots (at a time when Gore's lead had shrunk to 154 votes) on the grounds that if it continued, Gore could suffer "irreparable harm," and then subsequently, on December 12, bequeathing the election to Gore on equal protection grounds. In a nation that prides itself on openness, instead of the Supreme Court doing everything within its power to find a legal way to open the door and box, they did the precise opposite in grasping, stretching and searching mightily for a way, any way at all, to aid their choice for President, Bush, in the suppression of the truth, finally settling, in their judicial coup d'état, on the untenable argument that there was a violation of the Fourteenth Amendment's equal protection clause--the Court asserting that because of the various standards of determining the voter's intent in the Florida counties, voters were treated unequally, since a vote disqualified in one county (the so-called undervotes, which the voting machines did not pick up) may have been counted in another county, and vice versa. Accordingly, the Court reversed the Florida Supreme Court's order that the undervotes be counted, effectively delivering the presidency to Bush.



The Court majority, after knowingly transforming the votes of 50 million Americans into nothing and throwing out all of the Florida undervotes (around 60,000), actually wrote that their ruling was intended to preserve "the fundamental right" to vote. This elevates audacity to symphonic and operatic levels.

The Court went on to say, after stealing the election from the American people, "None are more conscious of the vital limits on its judicial authority than are the members of this Court, and none stand more in admiration of the Constitution's design to leave the selection of the President to the people." Can you imagine that? As they say, "It's enough to drive you to drink." What makes the Court's decision even more offensive is that it warmly embraced, of all the bitter ironies, the equal protection clause, a constitutional provision tailor-made for blacks that these five conservative Justices have shown no hospitality to when invoked in lawsuits by black people, the very segment of the population most likely to be hurt by a Bush administration.

As University of Southern California law professor Erwin Chemerinsky noted: "The Rehnquist Court almost never uses equal protection jurisprudence except in striking down affirmative action programs [designed to help blacks and minorities]. I can't think of a single instance where Scalia or Thomas has found discrimination against a racial minority, or women, or the aged, or the disabled, to be unconstitutional."

Varying methods to cast and count votes have been going on in every state of the union for the past two centuries, and the Supreme Court has been as silent as a church mouse on the matter, never even hinting that there might be a right under the equal protection clause that was being violated. Georgetown University law professor David Cole said, "[The Court] created a new right out of whole cloth and made sure it ultimately protected only one person--George Bush." The simple fact is that the five conservative Justices did not have a judicial leg to stand on in their blatantly partisan decision."

## Will Bush Backers Manipulate Votes to Deliver GW Another Election? Democracy Now

As millions of American voters prepare to use electronic voting machines for the first time, questions about WHO OWNS and CONTROLS these vote-counting machines are rife.

In at least two states, companies with very close ties to the Bush administration are in prime positions to control the voting systems in the 2004 presidential elections.

In Illinois, Populex is the company that is creating the electronic voting system for the state. It was recently revealed that Ronald Reagan's former Defense Secretary Frank Carlucci now serves on the company's five-member Advisory Board. Carlucci is also the chairman emeritus of The Carlyle Group, the defense contractor often called the "Ex-President's Club" because of the high profile partners and advisors on its payroll. These include key players from George W Bush's inner circle, such as former President Bush and former Secretary of State James Baker III. Meanwhile in Ohio, Diebold Inc. is one of the companies vying



to sell electronic voting machines in that state. Diebold and its CEO have strong Republican ties, specifically to the Bush administration.

A recent article by Julie Carr Smyth in The Cleveland Plain Dealer reported that the head of Diebold is also a top fundraiser for President Bush's re-election. In a recent fund-raising letter Diebold's chief executive Walden O'Dell said he is "committed to helping Ohio deliver its electoral votes to the president next year."

"I think the question that this has raised is, has he crossed the line?" said The Plain Dealer's Smyth on Democracy Now! "We hear a lot of comments that a C.E.O. should be allowed to be as politically active as he wants, he's a businessman, he's allowed to favor the president. But I think in the business of election systems, the question is, has this crossed the line?"

"Basically what we have is a company that is giving money, hand over fist and helping in campaign strategizing for a particular political party at the same time as making the machines that count the votes," said Bev Harris, author of Black Box Voting: Ballot-Tampering in the 21st Century.

(more at: [www.prisonplanet.com/090803votefraud1.html](http://www.prisonplanet.com/090803votefraud1.html))

In the 2000 and now again in the midterm 2002 elections, electronic voting has meant that our democratic right to have our votes counted fairly and accurately has been taken from us by the Bush junta.

94,000 people -- over half of them African American -- were on a "scrub list" in Florida, resulting in their being blocked from voting in the 2000 election. Did Florida rectify this mistake before the 2002 election? Those voters won't be reinstated in Florida until January 2003--if ever.

Electronic, touch screen voting is the basis for election fraud:

- **votes can easily be lost through "software glitches"**
- **Democratic votes can become Republican votes and no one is the wiser**

The "touch" screen computers are made by ES&S, the vendor chosen by Katherine Harris, Florida Secretary of State and current congressperson. The lobbyist who sold that company's system to Jeb and Katherine is Sandy Mortham, founder of Women for Jeb and Harris' predecessor as Secretary of State. Mortham was the person who instigated the scam in 1998 to find black voters who could be disqualified.

ES&S machines, not surprisingly, failed to work in black precincts in 2002. And of course with electronic voting there is no paper ballot back-up. In the "decisive" 2002 mid-term "elections" the Republicans gained control of all branches of government: executive, legislative, and judicial. Just as in Hitler's Enabling Act, so Bush Jr. forced the Homeland Security bill through Congress which gave him complete dictatorial powers:



## E-voting machines' confidence gap

Christian Science Monitor | Oct. 4, 2004

Imagine your bank teller accepting a deposit and then saying, "Oh, you don't need a receipt. It's all in the computer." On Nov. 2, that's essentially what millions of citizens will be told when they cast ballots on new electronic voting machines. Forty-two states are poised to use this latest technology, but with only 28 days left until the presidential election, some states are still debating whether to provide a paper confirmation of each voter's choices.

"There comes a point when I think there are more security risks..." says Aviel Rubin, a computer science professor at Johns Hopkins University, who helped bring the security flaws to light. What concerns critics is the integrity and accuracy of the vote. In a close race, where recounts might be required, most electronic voting machines could not produce a voter-verified ballot printout. And even with-out recounts, where the voting appears to go smoothly, there is NO way of knowing that e-votes have been correctly tabulated, they say.

"But paper is unnecessary", says Bob Cohen, senior vice president of the Information Technology Association of America (ITAA), a trade group that represents many of the voting machine manufacturers.

## DIEBOLD CEO PROMISES TO DELIVER BUSH ELECTION

Cleveland Plain Dealer | Aug. 28, 2003

The head of a company vying to sell voting machines in Ohio told Republicans in a recent fund-raising letter that he is "COMMITTED to helping Ohio deliver its electoral votes to the president next year."

The Aug. 14 letter from Walden O'Dell, chief executive of Diebold Inc. - who has become active in the re-election effort of President Bush - prompted Democrats this week to question the propriety of allowing O'Dell's company to calculate votes in the 2004 presidential election.

**Bev Harris has dropped bombshell after bombshell on how touch-screen voting systems are wide open to hacking and how the programs have links with government and intelligence agencies.**

- see [www.blackboxvoting.com](http://www.blackboxvoting.com)



## GENOCIDE "IN JESUS NAME"

If there is any opposition by the Church to the naked aggression of the US military in the Middle East, the Elite controlled media is not getting out the message to the American people. With the indiscriminate slaughter of innocent civilians during the "Shock-and-Awe" bombing campaign of Baghdad, Iraq, the indiscriminate use of cluster bombs and depleted uranium munitions in both Afghanistan and Iraq in violation of United Nations and International law, the Church remains a silent objector, even at Christmas time.

If the Creator of heaven and earth has turned his face away from an evil and adulterous nation of pagan hedonists, how is "Christian" war that admittedly has taken the lives of over 100,000 innocent civilians on the other side of the planet going to restore heaven's favor and blessing? Since they are not "Christian" deaths, why should the Church object - right? This is the mindset of "Crusade". Regardless of this spiritual paradox (euphemism for "hypocrisy"), well known and popular televangelists and "family" leaders are on record as supporting – even PRAISING the war efforts of Bush's foreign policy agenda.

### Robertson: Iraq war fought with Christian principle

Ekklesia News | Apr. 15, 2003

The decision to minimize civilian casualties in the war in Iraq shows that the conflict is being fought in accordance with Christian principles, supporters of the military campaign in the USA have claimed.

The "Rev." Pat Robertson, the founder and chairman of the Christian Broadcasting Network (CBN) and the Christian Coalition, said many Christians who support the war believe the biblical principles of loving one's enemy means that precautions must be taken to minimize civilian casualties (*why not avoiding war altogether?*) Estimates suggest that deaths during the war have run into the thousands, with possibly 2,000 civilian casualties (how about over 500,000!).

Robertson said that some (why not all?) Christians might be reluctant to embrace the war effort because of their opposition to the taking of human life.

*"But as long as we continue the course we're on,"* Mr. Robertson said, referring to the overall concern for Iraqi civilians, *"we're on solid ground, not only in terms of Christian, biblical concepts, but also in terms of public relations."* (Robertson admits to civilian slaughter!)

*"We are talking about a clash of civilizations..."*

- Pat Robertson, CBN 02-01-07



## Dobson comments on 'War on Terror'

ChristiansUnite.com | Sept. 29, 2006

The founder of [Focus on the Family](#) is praising President Bush for his commitment to life and his **prosecution of the war** on terror. (oxymoron!)

*"But I'm telling you, [George W. Bush] is the most pro-life president we have ever had," Dobson stated. "And when it comes to the war on terror, HE GETS IT!"*

Continuing on that theme, Dobson urged Christians to take the Islamic threat to the United States seriously. He noted that it is estimated that about 15 percent of the 1.2 billion Muslims in the world buy into the notion that "jihad" calls for the killing of infidels. According to Dobson, "a small percentage of a big number is a very big number." "What if four percent want to take us down and are willing to give their lives for it?" he asked. "That's 48 million people in this world who want to kill us. What if it's one tenth of one percent? It's 12 million people that want to kill us. When the point of negotiation is that the other person wants to kill you, there's not a whole lot to talk about. *We're in a war...it's time that we recognized it.*" (What about 'family values' for the innocent Iraqi children?)



***If my kingdom were of this world, my servants would fight.... my kingdom is NOT from here.*** – Yahchanan/John 18:36

Unsubstantiated fear mongering and propaganda for justifying world war and genocide against all muslims, ie the Christian agenda called "Crusade". 9-11 was an occult New World Order sacrifice that traumatized the American people and the churches into supporting any and all justifications for the White Horse's pre-emptive Crusades into sovereign Islamic nations with the unbridled genocide of innocent men, women and children! I thought the Apostle Shaul said that we *"war not against flesh and blood, but against principalities and powers of wickness in high places?"* Why doesn't Dr. Dobson call the family's of America to national repentance from their national sins of Baal worship?! The disciples of Meshiakh were NOT taught to engage in international war campaigns *"in Jesus name"* against sovereign nations and those of other religions. Nations rise and fall due to sin! Terrorism is a prophesied curse upon the USA.

I guess that's why they are called "false prophets" - they don't live out nor teach the instructions of the Hebrew Savior. Why won't Christians pray for salvation and protection from heaven? The Christian mindset is now:

*"Jesus has blessed us with our massive military might we can protect ourselves, and the world by indiscriminately targeting all muslims everywhere, for any muslim anywhere could be a possible radical terrorist!"*

The religious wars of the White Horse upon the Muslim world are pushed upon the gullible American people by their Christian pastors and priests who have forsaken the Redeemer and the only way of true peace! Television



portrays Bush's wars as if they are a Sunday football game. Whose side you on?

*"We need to support whatever decisions our nation (Bush - the King of the North) makes, as long as they do not directly violate the Word of God...Instead of resisting, we should offer to serve the war effort in any way possible during this time...There comes a time when our personal opinion (freedom of speech) is NOT a priority...Throughout Scripture there is evidence that God (Jesus Christ) FAVORS WAR FOR DIVINE REASONS and USES IT to ACCOMPLISH HIS WILL. He has also given governments and their citizens very specific responsibilities (to wage war – even nuclear war & genocide?) in regards to this matter."*

– Dr. Charles Stanley, First Baptist Church in Atlanta, Georgia

Oh, Dr. Stanley! Where in the New Covenant writings do we see a call to violence against flesh and blood?? Did the Savior teach His disciples to wage warfare against the Roman occupation? Did Jesus Christ call his disciples to create bigger and better bullets and bombs with bigger and better planes to deliver them? Was the creation of the nuclear bomb the WILL of Yahweh? Has the message of peace been replaced by mass genocide and World War III?

You forgot to explain that when people unanimously agree to forsake Yahweh and serve the devil, the Creator prophesied beforehand the consequences of this sin, and as *a last resort used war to judge HIS people!* The Philistines slaughtered and enslaved ancient Israel who had forsaken Him. The Northern Kingdom of Israel was slaughtered and taken into captivity by the Assyrians, because they had forsaken Him. The Southern Kingdom of Yahdah (Judah) was slaughtered and taken into captivity by the armies of Babylon because they refused the call to repentance by Jeremiah the Prophet of Yahweh. The Jews were slaughtered by the Romans under the command of Titus in 70 ce as prophesied by the Savior for having rejected Him and His righteousness. Hitler and his Nazis, with the permission of the Catholic Church, accomplished the near genocide of the Jewish people during World War II. Did you ever consider that the Creator is using the New World Order to subjugate prophetic Israel - the American people - using the manufactured pretext of Islamic Terror? Duhh! The First Horse of the Apocalypse is riding the US into World War III!

***"Let the flash of light from the muzzle of my M-16 semi-automatic weapon be that peaceful light of Jesus Christ that shines down upon you! Amen"***

(a prayer of a frontline US Christian Crusader in Iraq?)



## Falwell: Evangelicals 'Energized' for Bush

Jon E. Dougherty, NewsMax.com | September 1, 2004

The Reverend Dr. Jerry Falwell has long been a best friend to the Republican Party, as well as a tireless champion of traditional and conservative causes. Dr. Falwell believes this election (2004) is critical for the future of America - and that George Bush ranks with Ronald Reagan as one of America's greatest presidents. *"I would gauge my support for George W. Bush right along side Ronald Reagan among one of the most endeared men among evangelical Christians in modern history...In the last four years,...he has waged what I believe to be a most successful war on terrorism; he has been a man of his word; he and his wife Laura are a great example to Christian young people everywhere."*



***"It is the responsibility of... every evangelical Christian to get serious about re-electing President Bush."***

Jerry Falwell, *The New York Times*, July 2004

### Jack Van Impe said,

*"I believe Bush is a wonderful man," Van Impe responded, and goes on to say, ...He will know exactly what is going to happen in the Middle East and what part he will have under the leading of the Holy Spirit of God."*

## Billy Graham Evangelistic Association Supports U.S. Troops

by Christian Today | August 26, 2005

Family and friends can request the Billy Graham Evangelistic Association to send care packets of Biblical products to their sons and husbands, serving in the US military overseas. Already, 2000 military servicemen will receive packages. The campaign ends in September.

Operation Bless Our Troops has been sending packages containing "Now and Always: Songs of Hope and Praise" on CD and the feature movie "Last Flight Out" on DVD, as well as "Steps to Peace with God" and a word of encouragement from Franklin Graham to show their APPRECIATION to US servicemen.

*"We're proud of our troops serving around the world. We pray for them, and of course, we're grateful for them,"* says Franklin Graham, president and CEO of BGEA (and son of the renown Christian evangelist Billy Graham.)

(I guess US Crusaders are encouraged with peace and joy by the Spirit of their God when singing the traditional crusader hymn "onward Christians soldiers" and other "songs of praise" given to them by the Billy Graham Evangelistic Association as they fulfill their duties of massacre against the innocent Iraqi men, woman and children even as they sleep in their beds. Now that's terror!)



## IRAQ: U.S. USED CHEMICAL WEAPONS IN FALLUJAH

Rome, 7 Nov. 2005 (AKI) -

A documentary to be aired on Tuesday by Italian state satellite TV channel RAI News 24 alleges that US troops used chemical weapons during their assault on the insurgent stronghold of Fallujah in November last year. The documentary - **'Fallujah - the hidden massacre'** - uses witness accounts from former US soldiers, Fallujah residents, video footage and photographs, to support its claim that contrary to US State Department denials, white phosphorous WAS used indiscriminately on the city, causing terrible injuries and death to civilians, including women and children. (*Remember, Bush said this is "the LORD's will"!*)

*"I heard the order being issued to be careful because white phosphorous was being used on Fallujah. In military slang this is known as Willy Pete. Phosphorous burns bodies, melting the flesh right down to the bone,"* says one former US soldier, interviewed by the documentary's director, Sigfrido Ranucci.

*"I saw the burned bodies of women and children. The phosphorous explodes and forms a plume. Who ever is within a 150 metre radius has no hope,"* the former soldier adds.

*"A rain of fire came down on the city, and people targeted by the different colored substances began to burn. We found people dead, with strange injuries, with their clothes intact,"* a biologist from Fallujah, Mohamad Tareq al-Deraji tells Ranucci.

The evidence in **'Fallujah - the hidden massacre'** claims to show the US forces did not use phosphorous in the legitimate way - to highlight enemy positions - but dropped the substance indiscriminately on the city, and on a massive scale. The documentary also shows the terrible damage wrought by the US bombardment of Fallujah, and the carnage to civilians, some of whom lay sleeping. Equally disturbingly, a document in the report claims to prove that the U.S. forces have used the MK77 form of Napalm - the chemical used with devastating effect on civilians during the Vietnam war - on civilians in Iraq.

*"I had gathered testimonials on the use of phosphorous and Napalm in Iraq from several refugees from Fallujah, and wanted to tell the world about it, but my kidnappers would not allow me to,"* said Italian journalist Giuliana Sgrena, held hostage in Iraq earlier this year, during the documentary.

The use of white phosphorous and Napalm is prohibited by UN conventions. Moroever, the United States signed up to the Chemical Weapons Convention in 1997. (Beware: Graphic photos. These are the family values of Dr. Dobson!)



### US Operation Phantom Fury upon civilians of Fallujah – Nov.2004



From a New York Times Op-Ed, October 28, 2004 about Bush's daily Word:

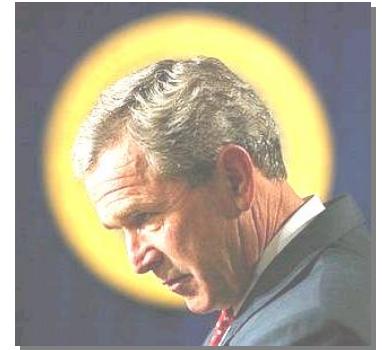
Every morning President Bush reads a devotional from "My Utmost for His Highest," a collection of homilies by a Protestant minister named Oswald Chambers, who lived a century ago. As Mr. Bush explained in an interview



broadcast on Tuesday on Fox News, reading Chambers is a way for him "on a daily basis to be in the Word."

In the new book by journalist Bob Woodward, **Plan of Attack**, based on taped conversations with the President, Bush describes himself as a "messenger" of God who is doing "**the Lord's will.**" From Los Angeles Times reporter Robert Scheer:

*So, it was a holy war, a new crusade. No wonder George W. Bush could LIE to Congress and the American public with such impunity while keeping the key members of his Cabinet in the dark. He was serving a HIGHER POWER according to Bob Woodward, who interviewed the "King of the North" for a new book on the months leading up to the Iraq invasion."*



*"I'm a war president. I make decisions here in the Oval Office on foreign policy matters with WAR ON MY MIND."*

- President George W. Bush, NBC's Meet the Press, 02/08/04

**"He's the most recklessly religious President we've seen,"** says Annie Laurie Gaylor, editor of Freethought Today, the publication of the Freedom from Religion Foundation, **"He's on a religious mission, and you can't divorce religion from his militarism. He believes in fighting righteous war."**

Chip Berlet, senior analyst for Political Research Associates in Somerville, Massachusetts, is an expert on rightwing religious groups. "Bush is very much into the apocalyptic and messianic thinking of militant Christian evangelicals," he says. "He seems to buy into the worldview that there is a giant struggle between good and evil culminating in a final confrontation. People with that kind of a worldview often take risks that are inappropriate and scary because they see it as carrying out God's will."



Michael Klare, professor of peace and world security studies at Hampshire College, believes what motivates Bush is...

*"a combination of the empire and the messianic. He grasps the practical need to control oil, for which the Administration is willing to go to any lengths, and he fuses it with messianic fervor."*

Very influential Christian Leaders in America continue to support the Rider of the White Horse – President George W. Bush – who has declared that he is a “messenger of God” doing “the Lord’s will”. These are boldly maniacal statements that justify the psychological label of right-wing religious extremist and/or dangerous zealot. Oh, I forgot, but if he’s killing thousands of muslims then that is “*the Lord’s will!*” Obviously, Dr. Dobson, Jerry Falwell and the Billy Graham Association believe it’s OK. By “faith” President Bush is following the sacred precepts of Jesus Christ. In other words, Jesus Christ told him to wage a holy war – a new crusade – and slaughter as many as possible in order to provoke a massive backlash many call the Apocalypse! Well, their savior King George II is about to deliver on that nightmare. The First Seal opened on 9-11 and their Savior - President George W. Bush is the Rider of the White Horse! Therefore, from the horse’s own mouth, we can be assured in our assertion that George W. Bush is “the King of the North” being led by the “Holy Spirit of God.”

In a democracy, the fateful decisions of war and peace are not supposed to rest in the hands of one man. Today, they do. And what a man to entrust them with. Lacking intellectual curiosity, he boasts of an infallible gut instinct. Bush embraces a huge global mission and couches it in fundamentalist language. And he has assigned “the Pentagram” the primary role in carrying out this mission.

This is way too much power to give to anyone, and George W. Bush has the arrogance that comes with such power. *“I do not need to explain why I say things,”* he told Woodward. *“That’s the interesting thing about being the President. Maybe somebody needs to explain to me why they say something, but I don’t feel like I owe anybody an explanation!”*

***“A dictatorship would be a lot easier”***

- George W. Bush (Governing Magazine, 7/98)

This is the sociopath that is leading America into World War III. Unless Christians and Jews repent, the Creator Yahweh will turn away His face and refuse your cry! The Four Horses will be unleashed without mercy!



## THE RIDER CARRIES A BOW

***“...and he who sat on it had a BOW...”***  
- Revelation 6:2

The prophecies containing the Savior of Israel are always seen with the Meshiakh wielding a two-edged sword, including the majestic prophecy of his Second Coming when He slays the armies of the United Nations which gather to resist the establishment of His Kingdom,

*“And out of His mouth goes a sharp, two-edged SWORD, that with it He should strike the nations...”* – Revelation 19:15a

*“and the ten horns which you saw are ten kingdoms...these have one purpose and they give their power and authority to the beast. These will make war with the Lamb, but the Lamb will overcome them...”*  
- Revelation 17:12-14

After the sin of Adam and Chua (incorrectly rendered as “Eve”), Yahweh separates mankind from His condition of paradise on earth. From Genesis, Yahweh places a malak (KJV “cherubim”) with a flaming SWORD at the gate of the Garden of Eden to keep mankind from entering. That malak still stands there today right up until the Meshiakh’s return! That was Yahweh’s decree. Throughout the Revelation, the sword also symbolizes the Decree of the Anointed King and Judge – the Word of Yahweh.

*“...and out of His mouth went a sharp, two edged SWORD...”*  
- Revelation 1:16b

*“For the WORD of Yahweh is living and powerful, and sharper than a two-edged SWORD...and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.”*  
- Hebrews 4:12

The SWORD is a symbol of Yahweh’s judgment (Deut.32:41, Ps.17:13, Yeremyah 12:12) and of power and authority (Romans 13:4). The word of Yahweh is called “the sword” of the Spirit (Ephesians 6:17, Hebrews 4: 12); the justice of Yahweh (Zech.13:7); and the protection of Yahweh (Deut 33:29).

The prophecy within the First Seal gives us evidence that the Rider/ King of the White Horse is not the returning Hebrew Messiah of Israel. Due to the symbol of the white horse, many have surmised this possibility due to the clear messianic reference, as well as the long cherished myth of St. George. Because the distinctive weapon being used by the “king of the north” is a bow



and not a sword, this interpretation can be declared with confidence. The Rider of Revelation 6:2 is clearly a messianic IMPOSTER - a Gentile Tyrant!

The bow and arrow was the principle weapon of offense among the Egyptians and Assyrians. The Assyrian archer was equipped in all respects like the Egyptian, the bow either being long and slightly curved or short and almost angular. The word is figuratively used as a symbol of calamity, disease or plague sent by Yahweh (Job 6:4; Ps.38:2; Deut.32:34) the metaphor deriving force from the popular belief that all diseases/plagues were immediate and special afflictions from heaven.



### Egyptian War Chariot

Ungers Bible Dictionary, p.189

As seen in archeology and the monuments from ancient Gentile nations, the bow and arrow was the choice weapon of war of infantry and warriors as ancient Egyptian sculptures and monuments show.

What good is a bow without the arrow to be shot from it. In regards to prophetic fulfillment, it's the arrow that comes forth from this "bow" that grabs our attention. This symbol becomes so very significant to help us identify that once again, the military forces of the UNITED STATES, Inc. under the command of the White House (White Horse) are the conquering forces that are fulfilling the First Seal! This weapon of choice utilized the White Horse is so frightening and so devastating there are few words to describe it! Since Bush Sr and Gulf War I, only the military forces of the UNITED STATES, Inc. have been using it. More sinister and deadly than any other weapon in the history of mankind - this "nuclear" weapon makes the King of the North unstoppable in his power to invade and conquer the nations of earth! The bow and ARROW being used is an abomination and unmistakably a Weapon of Mass Destruction!

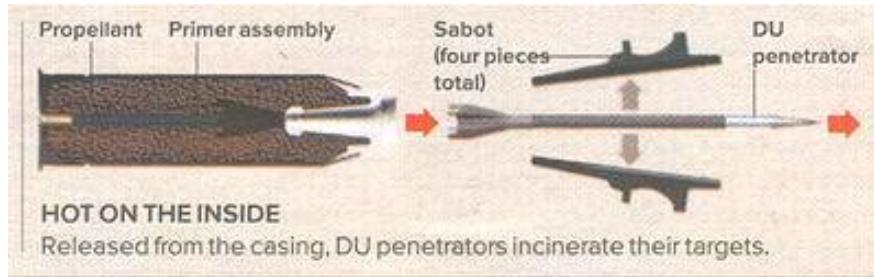
Before the "Shock-&-Awe" invasion of Iraq, President Bush was terrorizing the people of the world with the (imaginary) threat posed by Saddam...

*"The world is also uniting to answer the unique and urgent threat posed by Iraq whose dictator has already used weapons of mass destruction to kill thousands."*

- President George W. Bush, 11/23/02



Even at the writing of this book in early 2007, the "King of the North" continues to remind the world of the terrifying threat that Al Qaeda and other radical Islamic terrorists pose to the civilized world because of their supposed possession of WMD's. HOW HYPOCRITICAL! It is the White House which has been using Depleted Uranium (DU) munitions in its "War on Terror" campaign in its conquest of the Middle East! Depleted Uranium is the weapon of choice used by the Rider King of the White Horse! These frightening weapons are shot from a rocket launcher or the muzzle of a military tank and fly as an ARROW!



In the annals of warfare, there has been nothing like DU. U.S. military might relies on depleted uranium, the heaviest metal, which incinerates tanks on impact. Just think what it does to the human body! But soldiers and civilians alike say the radioactive ammo is making them sick. (It fries your DNA!)

Because of its widespread use and contamination which is impossible to "clean up", no one in their right mind should ever consider enlisting in the US armed forces. Those in charge of America's defenses have clearly demonstrated they have absolutely no regard for the health and welfare of their troops. Many studies of the irresponsible and continuing use of depleted uranium ammunition by US forces proves this beyond any shadow of a doubt.

### US Army Environmental Policy Institute

June 1995 report to Congress says, *'depleted uranium has the potential to generate "significant medical consequences" as it enters the body. "The radiation does to critical organs depends upon the amount of time that depleted uranium resides in the organs...cancer and hereditary risk factors can be determined...'"*

For the past decade, America's leaders have fought to prevent depleted uranium (DU) from being declared a Weapon of Mass Destruction (WMD) by the United Nations, despite knowing that exposure to this poisonous substance guarantees cancer, birth defects and a host of other lethal health maladies. Despite tens of thousands of Gulf War veterans dying and in bad health which



many blame on DU with even veterans of the conflict in Yugoslavia now urinating uranium, the politicians and generals have refused to ban this deadly substance because it is too “effective” a weapon. They continue to deny the problem and therefore continue to deny appropriate health care to US military veterans and US soldiers in Iraq and Afghanistan who are suffering because of it.

*“And unless those days be shortened,  
there would no flesh be saved...”*

- Matthew 24:22a

**DU: DIRTY BOMBS,  
DIRTY MISSILES,  
DIRTY BULLETS**

MAKING ALL WARS NUCLEAR!



**“Military men are just dumb  
stupid animals  
to be used as pawns in foreign policy.”**

- Henry Kissinger, quoted in “Kiss the Boys Goodbye:  
How the United States  
Betrayed Its Own POW’s in Vietnam”

Since these soldiers were exposed to vaccines and depleted uranium (DU) only, this is strong evidence for researchers and scientists working on this issue, that DU is the definitive cause of Gulf War Syndrome. Vaccines are not known to cause cancer. One of the first published researchers on Gulf War Syndrome, who also served in 1991 in Iraq, Dr. Andras Korényi-Both, is in agreement with Barbara Goodno from the Department of Defense’s Deployment Health Support Directorate, that in this war soldiers were not exposed to chemicals, pesticides, bio-agents or other suspect causes this time to confuse the issue.

This powerful new evidence is blowing holes in the cover-up perpetrated by the Pentagon and three presidential administrations ever since DU was first used in 1991 in the Persian Gulf War. Fourteen years after the introduction of DU on the battlefield in 1991, the long-term effects have revealed that DU is a death sentence and very nasty stuff.



Scientists studying the biological effects of uranium in the 1960s reported that it targets the DNA. Marion Fulk, a nuclear physical chemist retired from the Livermore Nuclear Weapons Lab and formerly involved with the Manhattan Project, interprets the new and rapid malignancies in soldiers from the 2003 war as “spectacular ... and a matter of concern.”

This evidence shows that of the three effects which DU has on biological systems - radiation, chemical and particulate – the particulate effect from nano-size particles is the most dominant one immediately after exposure and targets the Master Code in the DNA. This is bad news, but it explains why DU causes a myriad of diseases which are difficult to define.

***Don’t be misled by the term ‘depleted uranium’. Uranium 238 makes up over 99% of the content of both natural and depleted uranium. Depleted uranium is roughly 60% as radioactive as naturally occurring uranium, with a half-life of 4.5 billion years!***

In simple words, DU “trashes the body.” When asked if the main purpose for using it was for destroying things and killing people, Fulk was more specific: “I would say that it is the perfect weapon for killing lots of people.”

Soldiers developing malignancies so quickly since 2003 can be expected to develop multiple cancers from independent causes. This phenomenon has been reported by doctors in hospitals treating civilians following NATO bombing with DU in Yugoslavia in 1998-1999 and the U.S. military invasion of Iraq using DU for the first time in 1991. Medical experts report that this phenomenon of multiple malignancies from unrelated causes has been unknown until now and is a new syndrome associated with internal DU exposure.

Just 467 U.S. personnel were wounded in the three-week Persian Gulf War in 1990-1991. Out of 580,400 soldiers who served in Gulf War I, 11,000 are dead, and by 2000 there were 325,000 on permanent medical disability. This astounding number of disabled vets means that a decade later, 56 percent of those soldiers who served now have medical problems.

The number of disabled vets reported up to 2000 has been increasing by 43,000 every year. Brad Flohr of the Department of Veterans Affairs told American Free Press that he believes there are more disabled vets now than even after World War II.

**They brought it home**

Not only were soldiers exposed to DU on and off the battlefields, but they brought it home. DU in the semen of soldiers internally contaminated their wives, partners and girlfriends. Tragically, some women in their 20s and 30s who were sexual partners of exposed soldiers developed endometriosis and were forced to have hysterectomies because of health problems.

In a group of 251 soldiers from a study group in Mississippi who had all had normal babies before the Gulf War, 67 percent of their post-war babies were born with severe birth defects. They were born with missing legs, arms, organs or eyes or had immune system and blood diseases. In some veterans’ families now,



the only normal or healthy members of the family are the children born before the war. The Department of Veterans Affairs has stated that they do not keep records of birth defects occurring in families of veterans.

BIRTH DEFORMITIES RESULTING FROM BUSH'S WARS FOR OIL  
*Behold, Dr. James Dobson's "new" family values for the Iraqi children!*



**The hopeless Future for Iraq's children**



#### **Innocent Afghan and Iraqi children and the children of US troops**

These are the "Christian principles" of Pat Robertson and Jerry Falwell

**Jim McDermott**, the imposing, white-haired Democratic congressman from Seattle, who is also a doctor and child psychiatrist, visited hospitals in Iraq in September 2002. "I spent a good deal of time looking at the increase in childhood leukemia, lymphoma, and malformations -- which are felt by the doctors there to be directly related to the residue from the use of depleted uranium," McDermott says. "These are serious malformations -- without eyes, limbs. One obstetrician told me, 'The average Iraqi woman giving birth no longer says, 'Is it a boy or a girl?'"...

**She asks, 'Is the baby normal?'"**



#### **How Did They Hide It?**

Before a new weapons system can be used, it must be fully tested. The blueprint for depleted uranium weapons is a 1943 declassified document from the Manhattan Project.

Harvard President and physicist James B. Conant, who developed poison gas in World War I, was brought into the Manhattan Project by the father of presidential candidate John Kerry. Kerry's father served at a high level in the Manhattan Project and was a CIA agent.

Conant was chair of the S-1 Poison Gas Committee, which recommended developing poison gas weapons from the radioactive trash of the atomic bomb project in World War II. At that time, it was known that radioactive materials dispersed in bombs from the air, from land vehicles or on the battlefield produced very fine radioactive dust which would penetrate all protective clothing, any gas mask or filter or the skin. By contaminating the lungs and blood, it could kill or cause illness very quickly.

They also recommended it as a permanent terrain contaminant, which could be used to destroy populations by contaminating water supplies and agricultural land with the radioactive dust.

The medical profession has been active in the cover-up - just as they were in hiding the effects from the American public - of low level radiation from atmospheric testing and nuclear power plants. A medical doctor in Northern California reported being trained by the Pentagon with other doctors, months before the 2003 war started, to diagnose and treat soldiers returning from the 2003 war for mental problems only.

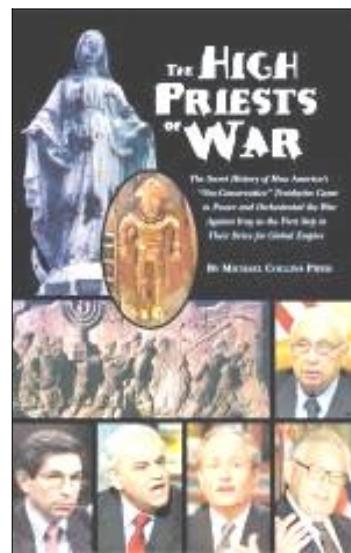
Medical professionals in hospitals and facilities treating returning soldiers were threatened with \$10,000 fines if they talked about the soldiers or their medical problems. They were also threatened with jail.

#### **The US has a dirty little (CIA) secret**

A new book just published at the American Free Press by Michael Collins Piper, *"The High Priests of War: The Secret History of How America's Neo-Conservative Trotskyites Came to Power and Orchestrated the War Against Iraq as the First Step in Their Drive for Global Empire,"* details the early plans for a war against the Arab world by Henry Kissinger and the neo-cons in the late 1960s and early 1970s.

That just happens to coincide with getting the DU "show on the road" and the oil crisis in the Middle East, which caused concern not only to President Nixon. The British had been plotting and scheming for control of the oil in Iraq for decades since first using poison gas on the Iraqis and Kurds.

The book details the creation of the neo-cons by their "godfather" and Trotsky lover Irving Kristol, who pushed for a "war against





terrorism" long before 9/11 and was lavishly funded for years by the CIA. His son, William Kristol, is one of the most influential men in the United States.

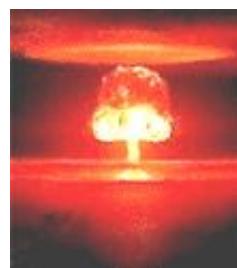
Both are public relations men for the Israeli lobby's neo-conservative network, with strong ties to Rupert Murdoch. Kissinger also has ties to this network and the Carlyle Group, who, one could say, have facilitated these omnicidal wars beginning from the time former President Bush took office. It would be easy to say that we are recycling World Wars I and II, with the same faces.

When I asked Vietnam Special Ops Green Beret Capt. John McCarthy, who could have devised this omnicidal plan to use DU to destroy the genetic code and genetic future of large populations of Arabs and Muslims in the Middle East and Central Asia - just coincidentally the areas where most of the world's oil deposits are located - he replied: *"It has all the handprints of Henry Kissinger."*

In Zbigniew Brzezinski's book *"The Grand Chessboard: American Primacy and Its Geostrategic Imperatives,"* the map of the Eurasian chessboard includes four regions strategic to U.S. foreign policy. The "South" region corresponds precisely to the regions now contaminated permanently with radiation from U.S. bombs, missiles and bullets made with thousands of tons of DU.

A Japanese professor, Dr. K. Yagasaki, has calculated that 800 tons of DU is the atomicity equivalent of 83,000 Nagasaki bombs. The U.S. has used more DU since 1991 than the atomicity equivalent of 400,000 Nagasaki bombs! **Four nuclear wars indeed, and 10 times the amount of radiation released into the atmosphere from atmospheric testing!**

No wonder our soldiers, their families and the people of the Middle East, Yugoslavia and Central Asia are dying. But as Henry Kissinger said after Vietnam when our soldiers came home ill from Agent Orange,



***"Military men are just dumb stupid animals to be used for foreign policy."***

- By Lauren Moret is a geoscientist who has worked around the world on radiation issues, educating citizens, the media, members of parliaments and Congress and other officials of the war crime of using DU.

Doug Rokke, former US Army's DU Project Director, was in charge of the Army's effort to clean up DU after the first Gulf War.

Rokke and his crew measured significant levels of radiation up to 50 meters away from affected tanks: up to 300 millirems an hour in beta and gamma radiation, and alpha radiation from the thousands to the millions in CPM on the Geiger counter. *"That whole area is still trashed,"* he said, *"This stuff doesn't go away!"* 80% of Rokke's clean-up team is now dead!

***"Unborn children of the region [are] being asked to pay the highest price, the integrity of their DNA."***

- Ross B. Mirkarimi,  
The Arms Control  
Research Centre,



**ONLY THE WHITE HORSE USES WEAPONS OF MASS GENOCIDE!**

## AMERICA'S RADILOGICAL WARS



**Iraq 1991**

DU incinerates targets; U.S. soldiers take to calling the remains "crispy critters."



**Kosovo 1999**

Kids play near a tank destroyed by DU, as Europeans protest the danger.



**Afghanistan 2001**

The U.S. military won't say how much DU it used in ousting the Taliban.



**Iraq 2003**

An A-10 "Warthog" delivers ammo tipped with DU; in all, 176 tons were deployed.

THE PENTAGON NEXT USED DU weapons in the Balkans in 1994 and 1995. Just as there is a disease called Gulf War Syndrome in this country, there is a corollary in Europe: Balkans Syndrome. Four years later, NATO pilots fired DU ammo at Serbian tanks in Kosovo, leaving thirteen tons of DU on the ground, according to the Pentagon. When the United Nations recently measured radiation at eleven sites in Kosovo where NATO fired DU rounds, eight were found to still be contaminated.

Europeans are more acquainted with the DU controversy than Americans, in large part because a handful of Italian soldiers, most of whom were sent to Yugoslavia as peacekeepers when the Balkans conflict ended, developed leukemia. When seven of the Italians died, and the deaths of at least nine other Balkan veterans were linked in news reports to DU exposure, anti-DU fervor rapidly swept across Europe.



In Geneva, the Human Rights Tribunal declared DU projectiles weapons of mass destruction. The United Nations has made its position on depleted uranium abundantly clear: *"Use of such weapons is illegal, because they continue to act after the war ends, they unduly (and permanently) damage the environment, and they are inhumane."* Next month, the first international conference on eliminating such weapons will convene in Germany; a country that outlaws the use of DU munitions.

But the Bush administration remains un-swayed by international opinion. The U.S. used DU weapons in Afghanistan, though the Pentagon will not say how much or where. In Iraq, the A-10 "Warthog", the Apache helicopter, the M1 Abrams tank, and the Bradley fighting vehicle were equipped with DU. The federal government, however, has supported almost no independent research into the effects of DU exposure. "The government depends on its own agencies for its information," says Rosalie Bertell, an expert in the relationship between low-level radiation and cancer who has been turned down for federal grants to study Gulf War vets. *"Unless you say what the Pentagon says they won't pay any attention to you."*

Scientists are looking into how the "pyrophoric" fireballs created by DU explosions spew vast clouds of radioactive dust into the atmosphere. The military insists that such "oxides" fall to the ground within fifty meters of a target. But Asaf Durakovic, a retired Army colonel and former chief of nuclear medicine at the VA hospital in Wilmington, Delaware, calls the assertion *"a mind-boggling admission of ignorance. The particles remain PERMANENTLY suspended in the atmosphere. And dust containing depleted uranium has been detected several dozen miles from the point of impact."* Twenty years ago, he notes, a physicist in Schenectady, New York, detected depleted uranium in his workplace, thirty-eight miles from a plant manufacturing DU weapons.

Chris Busby, a British specialist in low-level radiation, conducted his own field assessments in Iraq before the second Gulf War and measured radiation more than 100 times normal near target sites. He concluded that oxide particles are blown far afield by the wind. Such super-fine particles CANNOT be dislodged from the lungs by coughing; some will make their way into internal organs and bone, where they can irradiate nearby cells (fry DNA) causing genetic mutations leading to cancer.

**DU can be carried world wide by winds and be absorbed into the groundwater!**

*"Depleted uranium weapons are radioactive weapons, even if they are not by definition nuclear weapons,"* says Victor Sidel, co-president of International Physicians for the Prevention of Nuclear War and an expert in weapons of mass destruction. *"And because they are radioactive, their use is contrary to international law."*

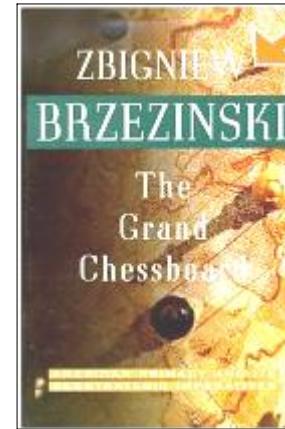
The United States' use of DU fulfills the symbol of the 'bow'!



## US CONQUEST PLANNED BEFORE 2000 ELECTIONS

*"and he will have power over the treasures..."*

– Daniel 11:43



**The Grand Chessboard:  
American Primacy and Its  
Geostrategic Imperatives**

By Zbigniew Brzezinski, Basic Books, 1997



Brzezinski and the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) put their future wars for oil plans in this 1997 book. It outlines the coming foreign policy goals for the US military/industrial complex under the future "king of the north" George W. Bush

These are the very first words in the book: "Ever since the continents started interacting politically, some five hundred years ago, Eurasia has been the center of world power." - p. xiii. Eurasia is all of the territory east of Germany and Poland, stretching all the way through Russia and China to the Pacific Ocean. It includes the Middle East and most of the Indian subcontinent. The key to controlling Eurasia, says Brzezinski, is controlling the Central Asian Republics. And the key to controlling the Central Asian republics is Uzbekistan. Thus, it comes as no surprise that Uzbekistan was forcefully mentioned by President George W. Bush in his address to a joint session of Congress, just days after the attacks of September 11, as the very first place that the U.S. military would be deployed.

*"In that context, how America 'manages' Eurasia is critical. Eurasia is the globe's largest continent and is geopolitically axial. A power that dominates Eurasia would control two of the world's three most advanced and economically productive regions. A mere glance at the map also suggests that control over Eurasia would almost automatically entail Africa's subordination, rendering the Western Hemisphere and Oceania geopolitically peripheral to the world's central continent. About 75 per cent of the world's people live in Eurasia, and most of the world's physical wealth is there as well, both in its enterprises and underneath its soil. Eurasia accounts for 60 per cent of the world's GNP and about three-fourths of the world's known energy resources."* (p.31)

*"Any nation that might become predominant in Central Asia would directly threaten the US control of oil resources in the Persian Gulf."* (p.53).

Brzezinski sets the tone for his strategy by describing Russia and China as the two most important countries - almost but not quite superpowers - whose interests that might threaten the U.S. in Central Asia. Of the two, Brzezinski



considers Russia to be the more serious threat. Both nations border Central Asia. In a lesser context he describes the Ukraine, Azerbaijan, Iran and Kazakhstan as essential "lesser" nations that must be managed by the U.S. as buffers or counterweights to Russian and Chinese moves to control the oil, gas and minerals of the Central Asian Republics (Turkmenistan, Uzbekistan, Tajikistan, and Kyrgyzstan).

*“...the Central Asian region and the Caspian Sea basin are known to contain reserves of natural gas and oil that dwarf those of Kuwait, the Gulf of Mexico, or the North Sea.” (p.125)*

**Major deployments of U.S. and British forces had taken place before the 9-11 attacks. And the U.S. Army and the CIA had been active in Uzbekistan for several years. There is now evidence that what the world is witnessing is a cold and calculated war plan - at least four years in the making - and that, from reading Brzezinski's own words about their new “Pearl Harbor”, the World Trade Center attacks were just the trigger needed to set the final conquest in motion.**

World events since the attacks of September 11, 2001 have not only been predicted, but also planned, orchestrated and - as their architects would like to believe - controlled. The current Central Asian war is not a response to terrorism, nor is it a reaction to Islamic fundamentalism. It is in fact, in the words of one of the most powerful men on the planet, the beginning of a final conflict before total world domination by the United States leads to the dissolution of all national governments. This, says Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) member and former Carter National Security Advisor, Zbigniew Brzezinski, will lead to nation states being incorporated into a new world order, controlled solely by economic interests as dictated by banks, corporations and ruling elites concerned with the maintenance (by manipulation and war) of their power. As a means of intimidation for the unenlightened reader who happens upon this frightening plan - the plan of the CFR - Brzezinski offers the alter-native of a world in chaos unless the U.S. controls the planet by whatever means are necessary and likely to succeed.

This position is corroborated by Dr. Johannes B. Koepll, Ph.D. a former German defense ministry official and advisor to former NATO Secretary General Manfred Werner. On November 6, he told FTW, *“The interests behind the Bush Administration, such as the CFR, The Trilateral Commission - founded by Brzezinski for David Rockefeller - and the Bilderberger Group, have prepared for and are now moving to implement open world dictatorship within the next five years. They are not fighting against terrorists. They are fighting against citizens.”*

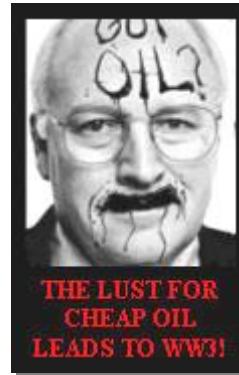
### The New York Times

**Book Review,  
Bernard Gwertzman**

*“Brzezinski has now stated and restated his concerns. His books are there for any political leader to use as material for future policy declarations.”*



Brzezinski's own words - laid against the current official line that the United States is waging a war to end terrorism - are self-incriminating. In an ongoing series of articles, **FTW** has consistently established that the U.S. government had foreknowledge of the World Trade Center attacks and chose not to stop them because it needed to secure public approval for a war that is now in progress.



It is a war, as described by Vice Pres. Dick Cheney, **“that may not end in our lifetimes.”**

What that means is that it will not end until all armed groups, anywhere in the world, which possess the political, economic or military ability to resist the imposition of this dictatorship, have been destroyed.

See more commentary at:  
[www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/zbig.html](http://www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/zbig.html)

*“The Pearl Harbor of the 21st century took place today.”*  
 - George W. Bush on 9/11/01, Washington Post

## THE PNAC PLAN INITIATE A “NEW PEARL HARBOR” EVENT!

***Bush planned Iraq 'regime change' before becoming President***

***by Neil Mackay***  
*Sunday Herald | September 2002*

A SECRET blueprint for US global domination reveals that President Bush and his cabinet were planning a premeditated attack on Iraq to secure 'regime change' even before he took power in January 2001. The blueprint, uncovered by the Sunday Herald, for the creation of a 'global Pax Americana' was drawn up for Dick Cheney (now vice-president), Donald Rumsfeld (defence secretary), Paul Wolfowitz (Rumsfeld's deputy), George W Bush's younger brother Jeb and Lewis Libby (Cheney's chief

***“the process of transformation, even if it brings revolutionary change, is likely to be a long one, absent some catastrophic and catalyzing event -- like a new Pearl Harbor.”***



of staff). The document, entitled *Rebuilding America's Defences: Strategies, Forces And Resources For A New Century*, was written in September 2000 by the neo-conservative think-tank Project for the New American Century (PNAC).

The plan shows Bush's cabinet intended to take military control of the Gulf region whether or not Saddam Hussein was in power. It says: 'The United States has for decades sought to play a more permanent role in Gulf regional security. While the unresolved conflict with Iraq provides the immediate justification, the need for a substantial American force presence in the Gulf transcends the issue of the regime of Saddam Hussein.'

The PNAC document supports a '*blueprint for maintaining global US pre-eminence, precluding the rise of a great power rival, and shaping the international security order in line with American principles and interests*'. This 'American grand strategy' must be advanced for 'as far into the future as possible', the report says. It also calls for the US to 'fight and decisively win multiple, simultaneous major theatre wars' as a 'core mission'.

The report describes American armed forces abroad as 'the cavalry on the new American frontier'. The PNAC blueprint supports an earlier document written by Wolfowitz and Libby that said the US must 'discourage advanced industrial nations from challenging our leadership or even aspiring to a larger regional or global role'.

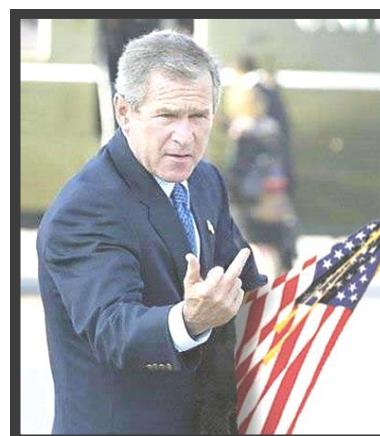
#### **The PNAC report also:**

- ✓ refers to key allies such as the UK as 'the most effective and efficient means of exercising American global leadership';
- ✓ describes peace-keeping missions as 'demanding American political leadership rather than that of the United Nations';
- ✓ reveals worries in the administration that Europe could rival the USA;
- ✓ says 'even should Saddam pass from the scene' bases in Saudi Arabia and Kuwait will remain permanently -- despite domestic opposition in the Gulf regimes to the stationing of US troops -- as 'Iran may well prove as large a threat to US interests as Iraq has';
- ✓ spotlights China for 'regime change' saying 'it is time to increase the presence of American forces in southeast Asia'. This, it says, may lead to 'American and allied power providing the spur to the process of democratisation in China';
- ✓ calls for the creation of 'US Space Forces', to dominate space, and the total control of cyberspace to prevent 'enemies' using the internet against the US;



- ✓ hints that, despite threatening war against Iraq for developing weapons of mass destruction, the US may consider developing biological weapons -- which the nation has banned -- in decades to come. It says: 'New methods of attack -- electronic, 'non-lethal', biological -- will be more widely available ... combat likely will take place in new dimensions, in space, cyberspace, and perhaps the world of microbes ... advanced forms of biological warfare that can 'target' specific genotypes may transform biological warfare from the realm of terror to a politically useful tool';
- ✓ and pinpoints North Korea, Libya, Syria and Iran as dangerous regimes and says their existence justifies the creation of a world-wide command-and-control system.

Tam Dalyell, the Labour MP, father of the House of Commons and one of the leading rebel voices against war with Iraq, said: 'This is garbage from right-wing think-tanks stuffed with chicken-hawks -- men who have never seen the horror of war but are in love with the idea of war. Men like Cheney, who were draft-dodgers in the Vietnam war...



The "King of the North" salutes the world with his foreign policy of installing the New World Order by force and invasion!

*"This(PNAC) is a blueprint for US world domination – a new world order of their making. These are the thought processes of fantasist Americans who want to control the world."*

#### **DISASTROUS RISE OF MISPLACED POWER**

Upon leaving office, President Eisenhower warned the American people of the threat of the military-industrial complex taking over the nation's foreign policy,

*"...We annually spend on military security more than the net income of all United States corporations. This conjunction of an immense military establishment and a large arms industry is new in the American experience. The total influence – economic, political, even spiritual – is felt in every city, every State-house, every*



office of the Federal government. We recognize the imperative need for this development. Yet we must not fail to comprehend its grave implications.

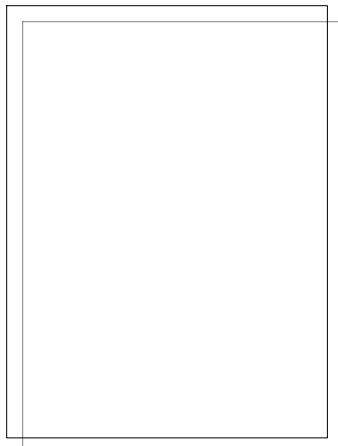
Our toil, resources and livelihood are all involved; so is the very structure of our society. In the councils of government, we must guard against the acquisition of unwarranted influence, whether sought or unsought, by the military-industrial complex. The potential for the disastrous rise of misplaced power exists and will persist. We must never let the weight of this combination endanger our liberties or democratic processes. We should take nothing for granted. Only an alert and knowledgeable citizenry can compel the proper meshing of the huge industrial and military machinery of defense with our peaceful methods and goals, so that security and liberty may prosper together

Eisenhower's Farewell Address to the Nation  
January 17, 1961

#### IN THE NAME OF NATIONAL SECURITY

Like pirates, the Most Powerful Military on Earth can conquer the natural resources and precious treasures of any nation it pleases. When greedy money barons and power hungry politicians want something, they simply hijack the national military through manufactured terrorism, giving the public a pretext to support foreign wars. To give a "noble" justification for such an agenda of aggression, the White House released its National Security Strategy for the War on Terror just after 9-11. Pre-emptive military invasions for the White Horse are justified in the National Security Strategy of the United States of America, wherein it states:

*"The war against terrorists of global reach is a global enterprise of uncertain duration. ... America will act against such emerging threats before they are fully formed."*



This document outlines in terms of "National Security" the pretext for invading the Middle East to dominate US oil interests. This is the official Bush Administration version of the PNAC agenda.

(See the PDF version at the website: [www.whitehouse.gov/nsc/nss.html](http://www.whitehouse.gov/nsc/nss.html))

#### The Secrets Clark Kept

#### What the General Never Told Us About the Bush Plan for Serial War

by Sydney H. Schanberg, September 29th, 2003 7:30 PM

Wesley Clark, the retired four-star general who is one of 10 candidates for the Democratic nomination for president, has written a new book that is just arriving on bookstore shelves. Called *Winning Modern Wars*, it's mostly about the Iraq war and terrorism—and it is laced with powerful new information that he held back from the public when he was a CNN military commentator during the Bush administration's preparations for war.

For example, he says he learned from military sources at the Pentagon in Nov 2001, just two months after the September 11 terrorist attacks on New York and Washington, that serious planning for the war on Iraq had already begun and that, in addition to Iraq, the administration had drawn up a list of six other nations to be targeted over a period of five years.

Here's what he writes on page 130:

"As I went back through the Pentagon in November 2001, one of the senior military staff officers had time for a chat. Yes, we were still on track for going against Iraq, he said. But there was more. This was being discussed as part of a five-year campaign plan, he said, and there were a total of seven countries, beginning with Iraq, then Syria, Lebanon, Libya, Iran, Somalia, and Sudan." Clark adds, "I left the Pentagon that afternoon deeply concerned."

He never disclosed anything like this information in any of his CNN commentaries or in the opinion columns he wrote for print media at the time. If Americans had known such things, and if the information is accurate, would they have supported the White House's march to war? Would Congress have passed the war resolution the White House asked for?

On the next page of the book, 131, Clark writes: *"And what about the real sources of terrorists—U.S. allies in the region like Egypt, Pakistan, and Saudi*



**Winning Modern Wars author  
Wesley Clark**



Arabia? Wasn't it the repressive policies of the first, and the corruption and poverty of the second, that were generating many of the angry young men who became terrorists? And what of the radical ideology and direct funding spewing from Saudi Arabia? Wasn't that what was holding the radical Islamic movement together? It seemed that we were being taken into a strategy more likely to make us the enemy—encouraging what could look like a 'clash of civilizations'—not a good strategy for Winning the war on terror."

These are very potent observations, coming from a military man with more than three decades of experience who is known for his intellectual candlepower. He was a leading commentator on television, chosen for his expertise in military strategy and geopolitics. Why didn't he share these opinions with us then, when an informed public might have raised its voice and demanded more answers from the White House?

Was Clark being censored? Or was it self-censorship? In the introduction to *Winning Modern Wars*, he writes that while he is "protecting" his military sources by leaving them unidentified, "the public interest demands that some of this information be shared." He adds, "Nothing in this book is derived from classified material nor have I written anything that could compromise national security." Then why wait until now to serve "the public interest"? Was the general worried that if he had spoken earlier, in a jingoistic atmosphere, he would have been labeled unpatriotic? It's an understandable concern.

Whatever his reasons, General Clark surely has some explaining to do now.

US Foreign Policy planners put their agenda of "wars and rumors of wars" on paper years ago. Wesley Clark later learned of this agenda, and was shocked. Yet, Yahweh saw their evil agenda thousands of years ago, and warned his people in prophecy of these Middle East invasions by the king of the North America – the Rider of the White Horse...

*"...and the king of the north (US President G.W.Bush) will come against him (the Islamic kingdoms of the south of the Middle East) like a whirl-wind – with chariots, with horsemen, and with many ships. He will INVADE countries, and overflow and sweep through them. He will also enter the Land of Beauty ("holy land" – Israel). Many countries will be overthrown, but these will escape from his hand: Edom, Moab, and the leaders of the children of Ammon. He will also stretch out his hand against other countries; but the land of Egypt will not escape. And he will have power over the treasures of gold, of silver, and all the precious things of Egypt. The Libyans and Ethiopians at his heels."*

— Daniel 11:40b-43



## AFGHANISTAN: THE 'PLANNED' INVASION

It appears that Saint George has slayed the terrorist "dragon" of Afghanistan – the evil Taliban. Strange - US forces were already in position BEFORE 9-11!

### Pre-9/11 Military Plans to Invade Afghanistan

- "The months preceding September 11 [see] a shifting of the US military's focus ... Over several months beginning in April [2001] a series of military and governmental policy documents [are] released that [seek] to legitimize the use of US military force in the pursuit of oil and gas." Michael Klare, an international security expert and author of *Resource Wars*, says the military has increasingly come to "define resource security as their primary mission." In April, Tommy Franks, the commander of US forces in the Persian Gulf/South Asia area, testifies to Congress in April that his command's key mission is "access to [the region's] energy resources." The next month US Central Command begins planning for war with Afghanistan, plans that are later used in the **real war**. [\[Sydney Morning Herald, 12/26/02\]](#)

- Accounts vary, but former Pakistani Foreign Secretary Niaz Naik later says he is told by senior American officials at the meeting that military action to overthrow the Taliban in Afghanistan is planned to "take place before the snows started falling in Afghanistan, by the middle of October at the latest." The goal is to kill or capture both bin Laden and Taliban leader Mullah Omar, topple the Taliban regime and install a transitional government of moderate Afghans in its place. Uzbekistan and Russia would also participate. Naik also says *"it was doubtful that Washington would drop its plan even if bin Laden were to be surrendered immediately by the Taliban."* [\[BBC, 9/18/01\]](#)

- Between September 15 & November 1, 2001, two of the largest war games in history take place during the buildup for war in Afghanistan. Both have been planned several years in advance. Operation Swift Sword 2, the biggest deployment of British troops since the Falklands War, sends 22,000 British troops to Oman, a country 200 miles from Pakistan. It runs from September 15 to October 26. [\[News Ahead, 9/1/01\]](#)

- Meanwhile, 23,000 US troops take part in Operation Bright Star, from October 8 to November 1. In Egypt, they join 50,000 soldiers from Egypt, Britain, France, Germany, Greece, Italy, Spain, Jordan and Kuwait for what is possibly **the largest war game of all time**. [\[USA Today, 9/30/01\]](#)

From May 1996, Osama bin Laden had been living in Afghanistan along with other members of al-Qaeda, operating terrorist training camps in a loose alliance with the Taliban. Never did the White House negotiate or pay the Taliban for the capture of bin Laden or his Al Qaeda network.

The present war in Afghanistan started in October 2001, in the wake of the September 11, 2001 attacks on the United States, marking the beginning of the "King of the North" Bush's "War on Terrorism" campaign, seeking to oust



the Taliban and find al-Qaeda leader Osama bin Laden, so the propaganda went. The Afghan Northern Alliance provided the majority of forces, while the U.S. and fellow NATO members the United Kingdom, Canada, France, Germany, Italy, Netherlands, Portugal, Norway, and Spain, along with Australia, Pakistan, and New Zealand, provided support. The U.S. military name of the conflict was *Operation Enduring Freedom* (OEF). The marketing of war by the White Horse.

### US helped Taliban to safety

The Guardian | January 21, 2002

An American-approved evacuation of Pakistani military officials from the besieged Afghan city of Kunduz last November "slipped out of control", allowing al-Qaeda fighters to join the exodus, it was claimed yesterday.

In interviews, however, American intelligence officials and high-ranking military officers said that Pakistanis were indeed flown to safety, in a series of nighttime airlifts that were approved by the Bush Administration. The Americans also said that what was supposed to be a limited evacuation apparently slipped out of control, and, as an unintended consequence, an unknown number of Taliban and Al Qaeda fighters managed to join in the exodus.

"*Dirt got through the screen*," a US intelligence official told New Yorker magazine. But the New Yorker's defense correspondent, Seymour Hersh, quotes a senior intelligence source as saying that Taliban and al-Qaeda fighters slipped on board. "*Everyone brought their friends with them*," a defence adviser told him.

The US military directly cooperated in the airlifts, according to the article, which is based on conversations with intelligence officials and senior military officers. Two such sources told Hersh that the US central command was ordered to establish a "*special air corridor to guarantee that the rescue flights could proceed safely*."

"*Unhappy is not the word*," said an analyst who worked with Delta Force, the commando unit charged with destroying Taliban bases on the ground,

Who stands to gain? Well, the Taliban received millions of dollars from the Bush Administration...the Taliban were flown to safety from capture...and now the Taliban is back filling many of the new government's positions and posts of leadership. Furthermore, as of 2007, Unocal and the Bush oil barons now control all oil pipelines, the opium fields are back in full scale production and the 9-11 "Mastermind" Osama bin Laden still remains at large!

### IRAQ: THE PLANNED INVASION

*"The wicked one transgresses within his own heart. The words from his mouth are falsehood and deceit. There is no reverence of You Yahweh in his eyes. For he flatters himself in his own eyes, deceiving himself, hating to see in himself hateful sin and iniquity ...He lies on his bed and devises sinful schemes, he walks in the path of iniquity..."*

– Psalms 36:1,2,4



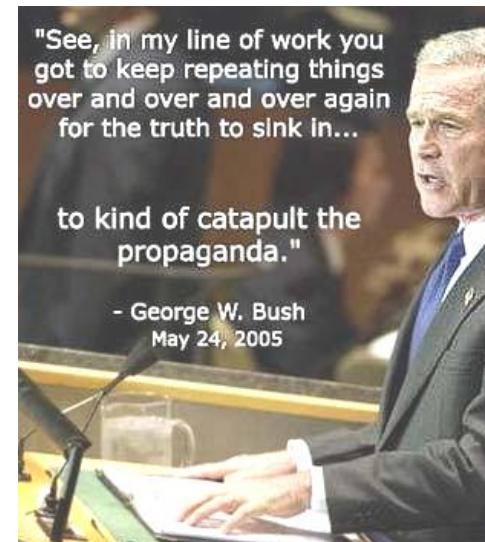
The wicked are always devising evil schemes to fulfill their lusts for plunder. This is the case with the entire Bush Administration. Saint George has maintained the myth of slaying the dragon of Iraq – the evil Saddam Hussein. But before his capture, the White Horse accused the dictator of preparing to unleash weapons of mass destruction upon Israel and the world. Before the inevitable and prophesied invasion of Iraq, the "king of the north" began its fear campaign to "terrorize" the America public into supporting an aggressive war campaign which appears will never end. The lies are on record as follows...

*"There are many dangers in the world, the threat from Iraq stands alone because it gathers the most serious dangers of our age in one place. Iraq could decide on any given day to provide a biological or chemical weapon to a terrorist group or individual terrorists."*

• President Bush, 10/7/02

*"The world is also uniting to answer the unique and urgent threat posed by Iraq whose dictator has already used weapons of mass destruction to kill thousands."*

• Pres. Bush, 11/23/02



Rumsfeld

*"Saddam Hussein possesses chemical and biological weapons. Iraq poses a threat to the security of our people and to the stability of the world that is distinct from any other. It's a danger to its neighbors, to the United States, to the Middle East and to the international peace and stability. It's a danger we cannot ignore. Iraq and North Korea are both repressive dictatorships to be sure and both pose threats. But Iraq is unique. In both word and deed, Iraq has demonstrated that it is seeking the means to strike the United States and our friends and allies with weapons of mass destruction."*

• Secretary of Defense Donald Rumsfeld, 1/20/03

*"No terrorist state poses a greater or more immediate threat to the security of our people and the stability of the world than the regime of Saddam Hussein in Iraq."*



- Secretary of Defense Donald Rumsfeld, 9/19/02

*"Iraq is busy enhancing its capabilities in the field of chemical and biological agents, and they continue to pursue an aggressive nuclear weapons program. These are offensive weapons for the purpose of inflicting death on a massive scale developed so that Saddam Hussein can hold the threat over the head of any one he chooses. What we must not do in the face of this mortal threat is to give in to wishful thinking or to willful blindness."*

- Vice President Dick Cheney, 8/29/02

*Iraq is a serious threat to our country, to our friends and to our allies."*

- Vice President Dick Cheney, 1/31/03



The United States invaded Iraq in the Spring of 2003 in the operation dubbed, ***Operation Enduring Freedom***. To help market the war, the US government offered the soldiers a nice little shoulder patch to help them remember why they are dying. (*Must keep that mindless patriotic spirit from seeing through the lies!*)

#### **U.N. Report: Iraq had no WMD after 1994**

USA TODAY | March 2, 2004

A report from U.N. weapons inspectors to be released today says they now believe there were no weapons of mass destruction of any significance in Iraq after 1994, according to two U.N. diplomats who have seen the document.

The historical review of inspections in Iraq is the first outside study to confirm the recent conclusion by David Kay, the former U.S. chief inspector, that Iraq had no banned weapons before last year's U.S-led invasion. It also goes further than prewar U.N. reports, which said no weapons had been found but noted that Iraq had not fully accounted for weapons it was known to have had at the end of the Gulf War in 1991.

The report, to be outlined to the U.N. Security Council as early as Friday, is based on information gathered over more than seven years of U.N. inspections in Iraq before the 2003 war, plus postwar findings discussed publicly by Kay.

Kay reported in October that his team found "dozens of WMD-related program activities" that Iraq was required to reveal to U.N. inspectors but did not. However, he said he found no actual WMDs. ...

But U.N. reports submitted to the Security Council before the war by Hans Blix, former chief U.N. arms inspector, and Mohamed ElBaradei, head of the U.N.'s nuclear watchdog agency, have been largely validated by U.S. weapons teams.

The common findings:



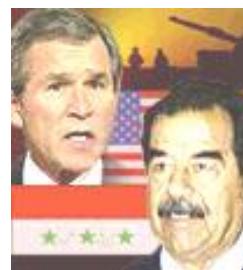
- Iraq's nuclear weapons program was dormant.
- No evidence was found to suggest Iraq possessed chemical or biological weapons.
- U.N. officials believe the weapons were destroyed by U.N. inspectors or Iraqi officials in the years after the 1991 Gulf War.

(See full article at: [www.angelfire.com/co/COMMONSENSE/lies.html](http://www.angelfire.com/co/COMMONSENSE/lies.html))

#### **TEN APPALLING LIES AMERICANS TOLD ABOUT IRAQ**

On the terrible day of the 9/11 attacks, five hours after a hijacked plane slammed into the Pentagon, retired Gen. Wesley Clark received a strange call from someone (he didn't name names) representing the White House position: ... I got a call at my home saying, *"You got to say this is connected. This is state-sponsored terrorism. This has to be connected to Saddam Hussein,"* Clark told Meet the Press anchor Tim Russert. I said, "But I'm willing to say it, but what's your evidence?" And I never got any evidence. The mainstream press, after an astonishing two years of cowardice, is belatedly drawing attention to the unconscionable level of administrative deception. They seem surprised to find that when it comes to Iraq, the Bush administration isn't prone to the occasional lie of expediency but, in fact, almost never told the truth.

What follows are just the most outrageous and significant of the dozens of outright lies uttered by Bush and his top officials over the past year in what amounts to a systematic campaign to scare the HELL out of everybody to support their illegal war:



**LIE #1:** *"The evidence indicates that Iraq is reconstituting its nuclear weapons program ... Iraq has attempted to purchase high-strength aluminum tubes and other equipment needed for gas centrifuges, which are used to enrich uranium for nuclear weapons."*

- President Bush, Oct. 7, 2002, in Cincinnati.

FACT: This story, leaked to and breathlessly reported by Judith Miller in the New York Times, has turned out to be complete baloney. Department of Energy officials, who monitor nuclear plants, say the tubes could not be used for enriching uranium. One intelligence analyst, who was part of the tubes investigation, angrily told The New Republic: "You had senior American officials like Condoleezza Rice saying the only use of this aluminum really is uranium centrifuges. She said that on television. And that's just a lie."

**LIE #2:** *"The British government has learned that Saddam Hussein recently sought significant quantities of uranium from Africa."* - President Bush, Jan. 28, 2003, in the State of the Union address.



FACT: This whopper was based on a document that the White House already knew to be a forgery thanks to the CIA. Sold to Italian intelligence by some hustler, the document carried the signature of an official who had been out of office for 10 years and referenced a constitution that was no longer in effect. The ex-ambassador who the CIA sent to check out the story is pissed: "They knew the Niger story was a flat-out lie," he told the New Republic, anonymously. "They [the White House] were unpersuasive about aluminum tubes and added this to make their case more strongly."

LIE #3: *"We believe [Saddam] has, in fact, reconstituted nuclear weapons."*

- Vice President Cheney on March 16, 2003 on Meet the Press.

FACT: There was and is absolutely zero basis for this statement. CIA reports up through 2002 showed no evidence of an Iraqi nuclear weapons program.

LIE #4: *"The CIA possesses solid reporting of senior-level contacts between Iraq and al-Qaeda going back a decade."* - CIA Director George Tenet in a written statement released Oct. 7, 2002 and echoed in that evening's speech by President Bush.

FACT: Intelligence agencies knew of tentative contacts between Saddam and al-Qaeda in the early 1990's, but found no proof of a continuing relationship. In other words, by tweaking language, Tenet and Bush spun the intelligence 180 degrees to say exactly the opposite of what it suggested.

LIE #5: *"We've learned that Iraq has trained al-Qaeda members in bomb-making and poisons and deadly gases ... Alliance with terrorists could allow the Iraqi regime to attack America without leaving any fingerprints."* - President Bush, Oct. 7, 2002.

FACT: No evidence of this has ever been leaked or produced. Colin Powell told the U.N. this alleged training took place in a camp in northern Iraq. To his great embarrassment, the area he indicated was later revealed to be outside Iraq's control and patrolled by Allied war planes.

LIE #6: *"We have also discovered through intelligence that Iraq has a growing fleet of manned and unmanned aerial vehicles that could be used to disperse chemical or biological weapons across broad areas. We are concerned that Iraq is exploring ways of using these UAVs [unmanned aerial vehicles] for missions targeting the United States."* - President Bush, Oct. 7, 2002.

FACT: Said drones can't fly more than 300 miles, and Iraq is 6,000 miles from the U.S. coastline. Furthermore, Iraq's drone-building program wasn't much more advanced than your average model plane enthusiast. And isn't a "manned aerial vehicle" just a scary way to say "plane"?



LIE #7: *"We have seen intelligence over many months that they have chemical and biological weapons, and that they have dispersed them and that they're weaponized and that, in one case at least, the command and control arrangements have been established."* - President Bush, Feb. 8, 2003, in a radio address.

FACT: Despite a massive nationwide search by U.S. and British forces, there are no signs, traces or examples of chemical weapons being deployed in the field, or anywhere else during the war.

LIE #8: *"Our conservative estimate is that Iraq today has a stockpile of between 100 and 500 tons of chemical weapons agent. That is enough to fill 16,000 battlefield rockets."* - Secretary of State Colin Powell, Feb. 5 2003, in remarks to the UN Security Council.

FACT: Putting aside the glaring fact that not one drop of this massive stockpile has been found, as previously reported on AlterNet the United States' own intelligence reports show that these stocks "if they existed" were well past their use-by date and therefore useless as weapon fodder.

LIE #9: *"We know where [Iraq's WMD] are. They're in the area around Tikrit and Baghdad and east, west, south, and north somewhat."* - Secretary of Defense Donald Rumsfeld, March 30, 2003, in statements to the press.

FACT: Needless to say, no such weapons were found, not to the east, west, south or north, somewhat or otherwise.

LIE #10: *"Yes, we found a biological laboratory in Iraq which the UN prohibited."* - President Bush in remarks in Poland, published internationally June 1, 2003.

FACT: This was reference to the discovery of two modified truck trailers that the CIA claimed were potential mobile biological weapons lab. But British and American experts " including the State Department's intelligence wing in a report released this week " have since declared this to be untrue. According to the British, and much to Prime Minister Tony Blair's embarrassment, the trailers are actually exactly what Iraq said they were; facilities to fill weather balloons, sold to them by the British themselves. So, months after the war, we are once again where we started with plenty of rhetoric and absolutely no proof of this 'grave danger'. The Bush administration is now scrambling to place the blame for its lies on faulty intelligence, when in fact the intelligence was fine; it was their abuse of it that was faulty.

On the terrible day of the 9/11 attacks, five hours after a hijacked plane slammed into the Pentagon, retired Gen. Wesley Clark received a strange call from



someone (he didn't name names) representing the White House position: I was on CNN, and I got a call at my home saying, "You got to say this is connected. This is state-sponsored terrorism. This has to be connected to Saddam Hussein, Clark told Meet the Press anchor Tim Russert. I said, "But I'm willing to say it, but what's your evidence? And I never got any evidence."

*"I don't care if they don't find weapons of mass destruction in Iraq, we are going to topple Saddam."*

- Bush said in an AP article on Yahoo World News

### Bush Defends Intelligence As 'Darn Good'

AP | July 14, 2003

WASHINGTON - President Bush defended the quality of intelligence he receives as "darn good". (*Too bad the intelligence wasn't "damn good". You'd think "damn good" would be the minimum standard required to START a war.*)

### BUSH FLIP-FLOPS AND ADMITS IRAQ WAR WAS BASED ON "WRONGFUL" INTELLIGENCE!

### Bush Warns Iran against action in Iraq

Terence Hunt for AP | 01-29-2007

Bush also acknowledged skepticism concerning U.S. intelligence about Iran, because Washington was WRONG in accusing Iraq of harboring weapons of mass destruction before the U.S.-led invasion in 2003. The President said,

*"I'm like a lot of Americans that say, 'Well, if it wasn't right in Iraq, how do you know it's right in Iran?'*

The King of the North, President George W. Bush jr., as I type this sentence today, just ADMITTED as reported by the Associated Press on Yahoo News- that the US government's "intelligence" cannot be trusted!! And that he took the US to war in Iraq on faulty intelligence (on LIES)! He didn't seem to upset though about it! Where was his apology during the State of the Union address last week? Why is he not ordering all US troops to come back home? Because Christian pastors still support their war dictator – the King of the North.

*"...if the blind lead the blind, both will fall into the ditch." – Matt.15:14b*

Instead of "Intelligence" it should be called a bunch of damned fools and criminals committing genocide against humanity and the planet! Now he's clearly accepting more bogus "intel" about Iran and threatening to initiate more



MILITARY FORCE! He is going to attack Iran in the name of protecting US forces as Bush said, "*we will do what it takes to protect our troops.*"

"Intel" is simply a cover to justify at whatever means full scale invasion of sovereign countries. If "intel" is bad – oh well. The King of the North is not held to any accountability! He is rogue! There are no more checks and balances in the USA. During the Cold War, the United States of America used to stand against this sort of naked aggression – it was called "Communism".



### Perle: Investors can profit from war

Capitol Hill Blue | May 7, 2003

Pentagon advisor Richard Perle briefed an investment seminar on ways to cash in from conflicts in Iraq and North Korea just weeks before he received a Top Secret government briefing on the crisis. Perle, who until March was chairman of the Defense Policy Board, also serves on the board of several defense contractors. His actions raise concerns about conflict of interest. One of Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld's closest advisors, Perle was a vocal advocate of going to war against Iraq.

### War Critics Astonished as US Hawk admits invasion illegal

The Guardian | Nov. 20, 2003

International lawyers and anti-war campaigners reacted with astonishment yesterday after Influential Pentagon hawk Richard Perle conceded that the invasion of Iraq had been ILLEGAL. In a startling break with the official White House and Downing Street lines, Mr. Perle told an audience in London: *"I think in this case that International Law STOOD IN THE WAY OF DOING THE RIGHT THING."* Mr. Perle is a key member of the Defense Policy Board, which advised the US Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld.

### WHITE HORSE WAR STRATEGY: PROVOKE THE ENEMY

President G.W. Bush's now famous "*Bring 'em on*" remark, daring Iraqi terrorists to attack American troops, is looking more and more like Jimmy Carter's "Trust me" and Richard Nixon's "I am not a crook." The remark is on video, which is always dangerous to a politician. This is why every televised report of each American soldier's death – "live action news death reports" – is no longer likely to be perceived by the viewing public as just another random event in a series of random events. It is now likely to be seen as part of a cumulative development: a permanent terrorist policy. What policy? In four words,

*TO BRING IT ON!*

(CNN article at: [www.cnn.com/2003/ALLPOLITICS/07/02/sprj.nitop.bush/](http://www.cnn.com/2003/ALLPOLITICS/07/02/sprj.nitop.bush/))



**CIA Analyst Ray McGovern says  
Bush Administration Manufacturing  
Fake Terrorism**

[www.prisonplanet.com](http://www.prisonplanet.com) | October 19, 2005



A government openly promoting torture, a President acting like a king cannot be trusted must be impeached. McGovern stated that war "has nothing to do with democracy or freedom or defending the American way of life, it is to do with enriching the pockets of those who support the Bush Administration."

No one knows the Bush extremists better than Ray McGovern, a former senior CIA officer & personal friend of George Bush senior, who admitted, "They were referred to as the Crazies in the circles in which I moved when I was briefing at the top levels of the policy and intelligence circles. There is plenty of documented evidence that they have been planning these (terror) attacks for a long time and that 9/11 was the accelerator for their plan. Not only was every word of this false, it was part of a BIG LIE invented in Washington within hours of the attacks on September 11, 2001 and used to hoodwink the American public and distract the media from the real reason for attacking Iraq. It was 95% charade, so was the connection of Iraq with Al Qaeda. It was all PR! Nazi Germany's Josef Goebbels had this dictum: "If you say something often enough, the people will believe it." McGovern also warned: I think we ought to be worried about fascism here in the US." **[Breaking the Silence, The Truth and Lies in the War on Terror, special report by John Pilger]**

**Terror alerts manufactured?**

**FBI agents say White House scripting 'hysterics' for political effect**

World Net Daily | 01/06/03: Jon Doughtery

Intelligence pros say the White House is manufacturing terrorist alerts to keep the issue alive in the minds of voters and to keep President Bush's approval ratings high, Capitol Hill Blue reports.

The Thursday report said that the administration is engaging in "hysterics" in issuing numerous terror alerts that have little to no basis in fact.

"Unfortunately, we haven't made a lot of progress against al-Qaida or the war on terrorism," one FBI agent familiar with terrorism operations told CHB. "We've been spinning our wheels for several weeks now."

Other sources within the bureau and the Central Intelligence Agency said the administration is pressuring intelligence agencies to develop "something, anything" to support an array of non-specific terrorism alerts issued by the White House and the Department of Homeland Security.

"Most of the time, we have little to go on, only unconfirmed snippets of information," a second FBI agent, who also was not named in the report, said. "Most alerts are issued without any concrete data to back up the assumptions."



**Case for war made up, say CIA and top names**

By ANDREW GUMBEL in Los Angeles - INDEPENDENT | Nov. 11, 2003

An unprecedented array of United States intelligence professionals, diplomats and former Pentagon officials have gone on record to lambast the Bush Administration for its distortion of the case for war against Iraq.

In their view, the very foundations of intelligence-gathering have been damaged in ways that could take years, even decades, to repair.

A new documentary circulating in the US features one powerful condemnation after another, from the sort of people who usually stay discreetly in the shadows. They include a former director of the CIA, two former assistant secretaries of defence, a former ambassador to Saudi Arabia and even the man who served as President George W. Bush's Secretary of the Army until just a few months ago. The two dozen interviewees reveal how the pre-war intelligence record on Iraq showed virtually the opposite of the picture the Administration painted to Congress, to US voters and to the world.

They also reconstruct the way senior White House officials - notably Vice-President Dick Cheney - leaned on the CIA to find evidence that would fit a preordained set of conclusions.

**"There was never a clear and present danger. There was never an imminent threat. Iraq - and we have very good intelligence on this - was never part of the picture of terrorism,"** says Mel Goodman, a veteran CIA analyst who now teaches at the National War College.

See entire article at: [www.angelfire.com/co/COMMONSENSE/lies.html](http://www.angelfire.com/co/COMMONSENSE/lies.html)

President Bush is the Rider of the White Horse..."conquering and to conquer"! Here's more evidence of the PNAC plan in action – Bush accepting "facts" about Saddam Hussein's WMD's that were "fixed" around their invasion policy. The now revealed "Downing Street Memos" between Bush and Blair provide additional proof of pre-meditated plans of invasion for Middle Eastern oil and the propaganda of lies necessary to gain public support. The publicized documents of Bush and Cheney's Project For a New American Century agree. Behold, the "Downing Street" memos provide the "Smoking Gun"!

**TOP SECRET SMOKING GUN: the Leaked "Downing Street Memos"**

Sunday Times - UK | May 1, 2005

**SECRET AND STRICTLY PERSONAL - UK EYES ONLY**

DAVID MANNING

From: Matthew Rycroft

Date: 23 July 2002

cc: Defence Secretary, Foreign Secretary, Attorney-General, Sir Richard Wilson, John Scarlett, Francis Richards, CDS, C, Jonathan Powell, Sally Morgan, Alastair Campbell



## IRAQ: PRIME MINISTER'S MEETING, 23 JULY

Copy addressees and you met the Prime Minister on 23 July to discuss Iraq.

This record is extremely sensitive. No further copies should be made. It should be shown only to those with a genuine need to know its contents. John Scarlett summarized the intelligence and latest JIC assessment. Saddam's regime was tough and based on extreme fear. The only way to overthrow it was likely to be by massive military action. Saddam was worried and expected an attack, probably by air and land, but he was not convinced that it would be immediate or overwhelming. His regime expected their neighbors to line up with the US. Saddam knew that regular army morale was poor. Real support for Saddam among the public was probably narrowly based.

C reported on his recent talks in Washington. There was a perceptible shift in attitude. Military action was now seen as inevitable. Bush wanted to remove Saddam, through military action, justified by the conjunction of terrorism and WMD. But the intelligence and facts were being fixed around the policy. The NSC had no patience with the UN route, and no enthusiasm for publishing material on the Iraqi regime's record. There was little discussion in Washington of the aftermath after military action.

CDS said that military planners would brief CENTCOM on 1-2 August, Rumsfeld on 3 August and Bush on 4 August.

The two broad US options were:

(a) Generated Start. A slow build-up of 250,000 US troops, a short (72 hour) air campaign, then a move up to Baghdad from the south. Lead time of 90 days (30 days preparation plus 60 days deployment to Kuwait).

(b) Running Start. Use forces already in theatre (3 x 6,000), continuous air campaign, initiated by an Iraqi *casus belli*. Total lead time of 60 days with the air campaign beginning even earlier. A hazardous option.

The US saw the UK (and Kuwait) as essential, with basing in Diego Garcia and Cyprus critical for either option. Turkey and other Gulf states were also important, but less vital. The three main options for UK involvement were:...

The Defence Secretary said that the US had already begun "spikes of activity" to put pressure on the regime. No decisions had been taken, but he thought the most likely timing in US minds for military action to begin was January, with the timeline beginning 30 days before the US Congressional elections.

The Foreign Secretary said he would discuss this with Colin Powell this week. It seemed clear that Bush had made up his mind to take military action, even if the timing was not yet decided. But the case was thin. Saddam was not threatening his neighbours, and his WMD capa-



bility was less than that of Libya, North Korea or Iran. We should work up a plan for an ultimatum to Saddam to allow back in the UN weapons inspectors. This would also help with the legal justification for the use of force.

The Attorney-General said that the desire for regime change was not a legal base for military action. There were three possible legal bases: self-defence, humanitarian intervention, or UNSC authorization. The first and second could not be the base in this case. Relying on UNSCR 1205 of three years ago would be difficult. The situation might of course change. The Prime Minister (Blair) said that it would make a big difference politically and legally if Saddam refused to allow in the UN inspectors.

Regime change and WMD were linked in the sense that it was the regime that was producing the WMD. There were different strategies for dealing with Libya and Iran. If the political context were right, people would support regime change. The two key issues were whether the military plan worked and whether we had the political strategy to give the military plan the space to work."

(For more go to: [www.downingstreetmemo.com/memos.html](http://www.downingstreetmemo.com/memos.html))

All of these uses suggest that "political decisions" had little or nothing to do with the actual decision to go to war. Instead, they dealt with the British government's concern that the Iraq war would be deeply unpopular and/or potentially illegal. This Top Secret Memo which circulated among British government officials clearly revealed the fact that the White House had decided to go to war, and was planning military strategies to do it, but has not figured out a way to sell it to the people or justify it legally.

### Quotes on Iraq Smallpox Speculation (*Propaganda*)

By The Associated Press

A look at comments made by Bush administration officials about Iraq and smallpox:

*"One of the real concerns about Saddam Hussein, as well, is his biological weapons capability, the fact that he may at some point try to use smallpox, anthrax, plague, some other kind of biological agent against other nations, possibly including even the United States. So this is not just a one-dimensional threat."* - Vice President Dick Cheney on "Meet The Press," Sept. 8, 2002.

*"There were at least seven of these mobile labs that he (Saddam Hussein) had gone out and acquired. We've, since the war, found two of them. They're in our possession today, mobile biological facilities that can be used to produce anthrax or smallpox or whatever else."* - Cheney on NBC's "Meet the Press," Sept. 14, 2003.



*"Saddam Hussein has investigated dozens of biological agents causing diseases such as gas gangrene, plague, typhus, tetanus, cholera, camelpox and hemorrhagic fever, and he also has the wherewithal to develop smallpox."*

**- Secretary of State Colin Powell , making a prewar presentation to the United Nations, Feb. 5, 2003.**

*"There's got to be a plan, if we go to war with Iraq and if there is some kind of smallpox epidemic, we've got to be prepared." - Health and Human Services Secretary Tommy Thompson, Nov. 22, 2002.*

Is this how US intelligence works? If you want to accuse your enemy of funding terrorists – then send them millions! If you want to accuse your enemy of acquiring biological weapons – then send them thousands of disease causing pathogens and other deadly “cultures” all from the BIOLOGICAL warehouses in America! It’s easy to assert that Saddam had WMD’s because the US government APPROVED their export to the dictator of Iraq. (Oh, by the way, Saddam Hussein, like Osama bin Laden was also an old CIA creation!) As a result of the manufactured “scare” by the US government, hundreds of thousands of US soldiers were ordered to receive untested anthrax vaccine injections which is just one of the many causes of “Gulf War Syndrome”.

#### **US COMPANY SOLD ANTHRAX BACTERIA TO IRAQ**

By Frank Morales "Anthrax is news" -- (Nightline, ABC-TV, 2/20/98)

*"For the first time, some Persian Gulf War veterans have a government study that backs up what they have said all along. They're sicker than people who weren't there. What is making them sick is still a mystery."*

-- (Associated Press, 2/27/96)

From 1985 to 1989, the United States government approved 70 Shipments of anthrax and other disease-causing pathogens to Iraqi scientists. The American Type Culture Collection (ATCC), a 73-year old nonprofit company based in Rockville, Maryland, was the supplier-exporter of the anthrax and other "cultures" to Iraq. These shipments were approved by the US Commerce Department's Technical Advisory Committee, whose membership included Robert Stevenson, then chief executive of ATCC.

This was reported by New York Newsday in a November 27, 1996 article written by Patrick J. Sloyan, entitled, "Undisclosed Connection." Sloyan revealed that ATCC's role as a supplier of anthrax to Iraq became known on February 9, 1994, when Sen. Donald Riegle (D. Mich.) delivered a Senate speech criticizing ATCC's actions. ATCC products, all 60,000 cultures in stock, can be grown to produce bio-war munitions, although, according to Sloyan, "UN Special Commission investigators in Iraq found no evidence that Bagdad used biological weapons or even succeeded in developing the pathogens into usable battlefield munitions" Nevertheless, "150,000 frontline US combat troops got anthrax vaccine injections." In other words, American soldiers were shot up with anthrax,



supposedly immunizing them against anthrax poisons, supplied earlier, in some quantity, with the CONSENT of the US government itself!

Dispersed as an aerosol, anthrax spores can produce high fever, breathing difficulty, chest pain and eventually, blood poisoning and death. Areas that are hit with anthrax can remain lethal to humans for decades. The question is, Were "our boys" subject to these spores during Operation Desert Storm, and possibly even used as guinea pigs in some kind of bio-war scenario? In any case, by 1993, 75,000 US Gulf War veterans have complained of illness, fatigue, sore joints, sleeping difficulty, chronic diarrhea, memory loss and depression, all of which they claim are related to their military service.

#### **US Gave West Nile, Other Viruses, To Iraq**

By John O. Edwards, [NewsMax.com](http://NewsMax.com) | 9-24-02

The United States supplied Saddam Hussein's Iraq with the West Nile virus, a recently released CDC letter proves. NewsMax.com has obtained a copy of a 1995 letter sent by Dr. David Satcher, then Bill Clinton's director of the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention, to Sen. Donald Riegle.

Satcher, who would later become surgeon general, identified in his letter to Riegle the West Nile virus as one of almost two dozen forms of viruses, retroviruses, bacteria and fungi provided by the U.S. to Iraqi labs during the 1980s.

The sensational revelations add more weight to allegations in NewsMax's best-selling new book, *"Catastrophe: Clinton's Role in America's Worst Disaster,"* which claims West Nile was a form of bioterrorism aimed at the U.S.

Earlier this month, NewsMax reported that Sen. Patrick Leahy described reports that West Nile was an act of bioterror against the U.S. as "credible." Leahy also suggested that the purpose of the attack was to test our defenses against a biological attack. Now, BusinessWeek reports this week that Leahy is not alone, noting that "some congressional leaders are asking whether the mosquito-borne illness could be linked to terrorism or to Iraq's bioweapons program."

As "Catastrophe" first outlined, there is compelling evidence, including a series of unusual coincidences, that adds credence to worries West Nile was used as a biological weapon. For example, "Catastrophe" reveals that first outbreak of West Nile took place near the U.N. during the late 1990s, at the same time the organization was vigorously seeking to enforce sanctions against the Iraqi regime. "Catastrophe" also quotes a top Iraqi defector who reported in 1997 - before the first outbreak of West Nile here - that Saddam Hussein had bragged that he would unleash the West Nile virus against the U.S.

In his 1995 letter, Dr. Satcher informed Sen. Riegle that the CDC gave Iraq biological agents, including the plague, West Nile and dengue fever.



## U.S. helped launch Iraq's Bio-weapons Program

### CDC supplied the kinds of germs Iraq later accused of

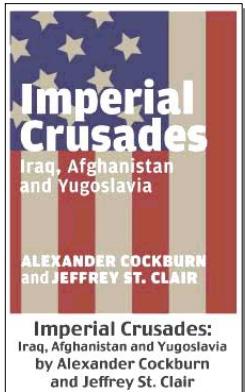
Associated Press/Toronto Star | 09/30/02

Iraq's bioweapons program, which U.S. President George W. Bush wants to eradicate, got its start with help from Uncle Sam two decades ago, according to government records getting new scrutiny in light of the discussion of war against Iraq. The Centers for Disease Control and Prevention sent samples directly to several Iraqi sites that United Nations weapons inspectors determined were part of Saddam Hussein's biological weapons program, CDC and congressional records from the early 1990s show. Iraq had ordered the samples, claiming it needed them for legitimate medical research.

The CDC and a biological sample company, the American Type Culture Collection, sent strains of all the germs Iraq used to make weapons, including anthrax, the bacteria that make botulinum toxin and the germs that cause gas gangrene, the records show. Iraq also got samples of other deadly pathogens, including the West Nile virus.

The transfers came in the 1980s, when the United States supported Iraq in its war against Iran. They were detailed in a 1994 Senate Banking Committee report and a 1995 follow-up letter from the CDC to the Senate. The exports were legal at the time and approved under a program administered by the Commerce Dept.

How could the US and the UN be so unconcerned about giving Saddam Hussein deadly biological warfare agents, and then turn around and terrorize the world with the propaganda that Saddam was now conveniently, as VP Cheney put it: *"busy enhancing its capabilities in the field of chemical and biological agents...These are offensive weapons for the purpose of inflicting death on a massive scale, developed so that Saddam Hussein can hold the threat over the head of any one he chooses."* Sounds like an orchestrated pretext to justify an invasion to steal a foreign country's natural resource: oil.



*"Hurt not the oil"* – Revelation 6

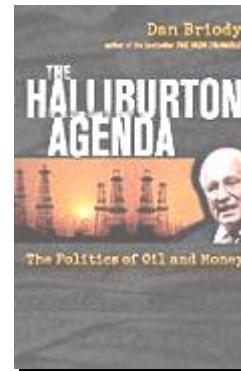
### MORE PROOF THAT OIL IS THE TRUE AGENDA

#### Outrageous Bush Executive Order on Iraq Oil Must be Investigated! Earth Rights International | 7/28/03

Pres. Bush issued E.O. 13303 on 5/22/03. Its real purpose is to protect US oil companies by giving virtual impunity from lawsuits for any activities under taken relating to Iraqi oil. This dictatorial order has received



no public attention from the controlled media. The language of the Executive Order might as well have been written by lawyers for Cheney's Halliburton, Exxon Mobile and Chevron Texaco.



### The Halliburton Agenda

By Dan Briody

The author of the bestseller *The Iron Triangle* untangles a web of political back scratching in one of the world's most powerful companies Halliburton -a Texas oilfield company Dick Cheney ran before he became Vice President-has courted controversy for the better part of the twentieth century, but only recently has it received intense media scrutiny.

This intriguing book shows readers where Halliburton has been doing business and with whom-topping the list so far are Iran, Iraq, and Libya. It also reveals how this juggernaut of a corporation has engaged in a cycle of profits that begins by selling products and services to potential terrorist states, contracting with the federal government during times of war against those states, then gaining valuable rebuilding contracts to help repair those states. It will also show how a Halliburton subsidiary, Kellogg Brown & Root, has become an indispensable part of the U.S. military, so much so that the two are indistinguishable at times.

Halliburton is one of the first American companies to recognize the importance of aligning itself with powerful politicians, heavily contributing to campaigns, then cashing in on lucrative government contracts.

### British Parliament member George Galloway on Capital Hill

*"Senator, in everything I said about Iraq, I turned out to be right and you turned out to be wrong and 100,000 people paid with their lives; 1600 of them American soldiers sent to their deaths on a pack of lies; 15,000 of them wounded, many of them disabled forever on a pack of lies."*

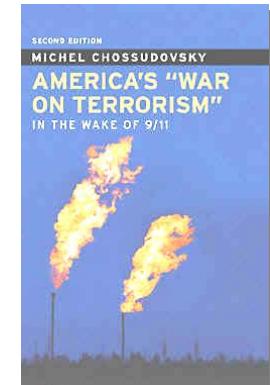
– [MSNBC Video | May 17, 2005](#)

### AMERICA'S "WAR ON TERRORISM"

#### In the Wake of 9/11, 387 pages

By Michel Chossudovsky

In this new and expanded edition of Michel Chossudovsky's 2002 best seller, the author blows away the smokescreen put up by the mainstream media, that 9/11 was an attack on America by "Islamic terrorists". Through meticulous research, the author uncovers a military-intelligence ploy behind the Sept. 11 attacks, and the cover-up and complicity of key members of the Bush Administration.





The expanded edition, which includes twelve new chapters focuses on the use of 9/11 as a pretext for the invasion and illegal occupation of Iraq, the militarization of justice and law enforcement and the repeal of democracy. According to Chossudovsky, the "war on terrorism" is a complete fabrication based on the illusion that one man, Osama bin Laden, outwitted the \$40 billion-a-year American intelligence apparatus. The "war on terrorism" is a war of conquest. Globalization is the final march to the "New World Order", dominated by Wall Street and the U.S. military-industrial complex.

September 11, 2001 provides a justification for waging a war without borders. Washington's agenda consists in extending the frontiers of the American Empire to facilitate complete U.S. corporate control, while installing within America the institutions of the Homeland Security State.

**'Huge rise' in Iraqi death tolls**  
**An estimated 655,000 civilians have died since 2003 who might still be alive but for the US-led invasion, according to a survey by a US university.**

The research compares mortality rates before and after the invasion from 47 randomly chosen areas in Iraq. The figure is considerably higher than estimates by official sources or the number of deaths reported in the media. Johns Hopkins Bloomberg School of Public Health estimate that the mortality rates have more than doubled since the invasion to overthrow Saddam Hussein, causing an average of 500 deaths a day. The illegal war of aggression Bush launched against Iraq has so far killed at least 655,000 innocent people 2.5% of an entire nation.

— John Hopkin's study published in the Lancet medical journal 10-6-2006



### US will Not be leaving Iraq

Raw Story | August 21 2006

US President George W. Bush has announced that the United States will not be leaving Iraq during his presidency, RAW STORY has learned.

**"We're not leaving so long as I'm the president."**

At a news conference today, Bush also conceded that Iraq had no weapons of mass destruction. Late in the conference, when asked what Iraq's role was in the World Trade Center attacks, the president said, "Nothing."...  
 (article at: [www.jonesreport.com/articles/210806\\_bush\\_not\\_leaving.html](http://www.jonesreport.com/articles/210806_bush_not_leaving.html))

**Nanci Pelosi:** after returning from Iraq Jan. 2007 said,  
**"make no mistake about it, the Iraq situation is CATASTROPHIC!"**



## They LIED about the war !



**What else have they LIED about?**

**EVERYTHING!**

### Cheney: Congress Won't Stop Us!

Newsmax.com Wires | Jan.25, 2007

WASHINGTON -- Vice President Dick Cheney on Wednesday dismissed as "hogwash" criticism that the Bush administration led the United States recklessly into war in Iraq and had lost credibility because of its blunders there.

"We have to have the stomach to finish the task," Cheney told CNN's Wolf Blitzer as Bush pressed ahead with plans to send 21,500 more troops to fight in the increasingly unpopular war.

Cheney was asked about the Democratic response to Bush's State of the Union speech, in which Sen. Jim Webb of Virginia declared: "The president took us into this war recklessly. ... We are now, as a nation, held hostage to the predictable -- and predicted -- disarray that has followed."

Echoing Bush's refusal to give ground, Cheney, known for his tough-talking style, vowed the administration would be undeterred if the new Democratic-controlled Senate passes proposed resolutions opposing the troop increase.





When George Bush, Sr. was the Vice President, he was involved in secretly selling weapons to our enemy Iran. The money from the weapons sales went to build a secret army that was trying to overthrow the Nicaraguan government. This resulted in years of violence and slaughter for many thousands of Central Americans, and it allowed thousands of tons of drugs to be dumped on the streets of America. When he was president, George Bush, Sr. gave a presidential pardon to the others who were involved in the Iran-Contra scandal.

## ***CONFLICT OF INTEREST?? (of course!)***

**How will President George W. Bush personally make millions (if not billions) from the War on Terror and Iraq?**

**The old fashioned way. He'll inherit it.**

## **Meet The Carlyle Group**

***Former World Leaders and Washington Insiders  
Making Billions in the War on Terrorism***

Now George Bush, Sr. works for The Carlyle Group. They invest in defense companies, medical laboratories, and the telecommunications industry. The Carlyle Group is one of the government's biggest contractors. George Bush, Sr. and The Carlyle Group stand to make billions of dollars from the War on Terror. On September 11, The Carlyle Group was having a conference at the Ritz Carlton hotel in Washington, DC with members of the Bin Laden family, one of their investors.

### **The Bush-Bin Laden Family Connection**

by Victor Thorn

When I wrote about the Carlyle Group having an inordinate amount of access to the current administration which is used for their own personal gain, some people may not have realized the general importance of this situation. So, to begin showing you how closely the Carlyle Group is interconnected with both the Bush and bin Laden families, let's start at the beginning.

In the early 1990's, the Carlyle Group (out of the kindness of their heart) chose to take a struggling businessman under their wing and give him a position in their company. But this wasn't just any old job. No, they put this individual on the Board of one of their subsidiaries – CaterAir. That would be commendable in most instances, except that this employee wouldn't be categorized as one of the most brilliant men



in the world. But that didn't matter because the person in question who landed this gravy job was none other than George W. Bush. Yup, to keep him occupied until he could be "selected" to his future job as Governor of Texas, the Carlyle Group lent a helping hand.

But lo and behold, one hand quickly washed the other, for after George W. became Governor, he appointed several people to a Board that controlled the money invested by the Texas Teacher's Pension Fund – a total of \$100 million! So, this board decides to invest this PUBLIC MONEY with a certain group. Guess who it was. Yup, you're right – the Carlyle Group! In addition, another entity – the University of Texas Board of Regents – invested millions of dollars, too. And guess which way it went. I'll be damned, but it also went to the Carlyle Group. So, let's see – Texas, Bush, money, and the Carlyle Group. A mere coincidence? Who knows? But I'm reminded of that old saying – follow the money. A case in point is Wayne Berman, a Washington consultant and George W. Bush fundraiser who got kickbacks of \$900,000+ after Connecticut State Treasurer Paul Silvester pushed tens of millions of dollars of state pension funds to the investment portfolio of a certain group. And which group would that be? Yup, Carlyle!

Are things starting to smell a little fishy? Maybe it doesn't matter that oil companies gave thirteen-times more money to the Bush campaign in 2000 than they did to Gore, and that electric companies gave seven-times more. And this is coming from someone – me – that wouldn't vote for Al Gore if my very life depended on it. (Hell, I wouldn't want to vote for George Bush either if my life depended on it!) The point I'm trying to make is that there are tons of dirty dealings and shenanigans going on behind the scenes that aren't getting reported in the mainstream media.

Don't believe me? Well, how about this one. In December, 2001, Frank Carlucci and James Baker (both Carlyle representatives) met at the Ritz-Carlton in Washington, D.C. for their annual investor conference. Also in attendance were the representatives of another important family that had invested huge amounts of money in the Carlyle Group. And what family were these individuals from? Hold your breath, but it was the BIN LADEN Family. Worse, another famous politician was rumored to be at this same meeting after they SPENT THE NIGHT AT THE WHITE HOUSE with George W. Bush. And who was it that supposedly met with the bin Laden family after spending the night at 1600 Pennsylvania Avenue? Answer: George Bush, Sr.!

Things are getting even stickier, huh? Well, Larry Klayman, spokesman for Judicial Watch, comments on this subject. "The idea of the President's father, an ex-President himself, doing business with a company under investigation by the FBI in the terror attacks of



September 11 is horrible. President Bush should not ask, but demand that his father pull out of the Carlyle Group."

Tom Fitton, President of Judicial Watch, echoes this sentiment. "For the father of our current President to be doing business with foreign governments, there is a clear conflict of interest."

Now some of you may be wondering, "Hey, did I read that last paragraph correctly – that the Bush family was doing business with the bin Laden family?" Regrettably, yes you did. Here's the story. Back in the early 1970s when George Bush started his first company, Arbusto Energy, Inc, his first business partner was Salem bin Laden. Yes, Osama bin Laden's brother! This fact is confirmed by the United Kingdom's "Daily Mail" which wrote that Salem bin Laden, "Invested heavily in Bush's first business venture." Salem is also a close friend of Saudi Arabia's King Fahd.

Now some may say, hey, that was a long time ago. Let bygones be bygones. But how does that account, then, for George Bush Sr.'s meeting TWICE with the bin Laden family prior to the 9-11 attacks, the second time being in January, 2000? Or how the bin Laden's have been frequented by Bush, James Baker, and Frank Carlucci over the past few years in Jeddah, Saudi Arabia?

Charles Freeman, President of the Middle East Policy Council, has said of the clandestine relationship, "If there were ever any company closely connected to the U.S. and its presence in Saudi Arabia, it's the bin Laden Group. They're the establishment Osama's trying to overthrow."

This information changes the entire complexion of the "War on Terrorism" doesn't it? I mean, the bin Laden family initially invested \$2 million into the Carlyle Group, but that's only what's been 'seen.' A foreign investor with ties to the bin Laden's told the European Wall Street Journal on September 28, 2001 that, "The family's overall interest with Carlyle is considerable larger." And according to the Wall Street Journal on September 27, 2001, guess who brokered these deals between the bin Laden's and Carlyle? Good 'ol George Bush, Sr.!

So, due to the touchy nature of this relationship, the bin Laden's pulled their investment money out of Carlyle in October 2001. But let's stop for a moment and examine this situation. George Bush has invested money into the Carlyle Group, and is also employed by them. Likewise, the bin Laden's were substantial investors in the Carlyle Group, and have had business ties with George Bush for 30 years since the early 1970s. Now you have to ask yourself, how does the Carlyle Group derive a large percentage of their revenue? Answer: From foreign military contracts and America's War Machine!

Zeroing in on this sinister configuration of forces, the Wall Street Journal, on September 27, 2001 in their "Special Report: Aftermath of Terror" section stated: "If the United States boosts defense spending



in the quest to stop Osama bin Laden's alleged terrorist activities, there may be one unexpected beneficiary: Mr. bin Laden's family."

Is it starting to sink in yet? George Bush, Sr. is tied to the Carlyle Group and America's War Machine like the spots on a leopard. And guess what his son – the current President of the United States – wants to do within the next month or so – wage another war in the Middle East. And the bin Laden family, former investors in the Carlyle Group, also have a direct family member acting as key player in this scenario – their brother, Osama bin Laden.

Sons, brothers, business ties, investments, the Carlyle Group, huge amounts of profits to be made, oil pipelines running across Afghanistan, and America's War Machine. Do these connections and inter-related "coincidences" stink to high heaven? You better believe they do. (*Now you know why Bush Jr had the bin Laden family flown out to safety to their home in Saudi Arabia!*)

### US's Iraq oil grab is a done deal

By Pepe Escobar, Asia Times Online | 02-28-2007

**"By 2010 we will need [a further] 50 million barrels a day. The Middle East, with two-thirds of the oil and the lowest cost, is still where the prize lies."**

- US Vice President Dick Cheney,  
then Halliburton chief executive officer, London, autumn 1999

US President George W Bush and Vice President Dick Cheney might as well declare the Iraq war over and out. As far as they - and the humongous energy interests they defend - are concerned, Only now is the mission really accomplished. More than half a trillion dollars spent and perhaps half a million Iraqis killed have come down to this.

### Oh no, Pentagon loses \$2.3 Trillion dollars

By Uri Dowbenko, *Online Journal* Contributing Writer

February 17, 2002 - The Pentagon is still the home of the highest grossing fraud on Planet Earth -- fraud so lucrative that even the September 11 Incident would not disturb the insider-criminals. According to a CBS News story, the US Department of Defense cannot account for \$2.3 trillion of taxpayer money. See, <[www.cbsnews.com/stories/2002/01/29/eveningnews/printable325985.shtml](http://www.cbsnews.com/stories/2002/01/29/eveningnews/printable325985.shtml)>

On September 10, 2001, Secretary of Defense Donald Rumsfeld promised change, but the next day the World Trade Center was destroyed. Shortly thereafter, the new phony war on terrorism was inaugurated. It was another great reason for more military fraud, which would exceed all previous projections and expectations. Rumsfeld's promises of "reform" were quickly forgotten.



**“...we cannot track \$2.3 TRILLION in transactions,”**

Rumsfeld admitted.

**“We know it’s gone. But we don’t know what they spent it on,”**

said Jim Minnery, Defense Finance and Accounting Service.

## Lawmaker: U.S. sent giant pallets of cash into Iraq

Reuters | February 7, 2007

The Federal Reserve sent record payouts of more than \$4 billion in cash to Baghdad on giant pallets aboard military planes shortly before the United States gave control back to Iraqis, lawmakers said Tuesday.

The money, which had been held by the United States, came from Iraqi oil exports, surplus dollars from the U.N.-run oil-for-food program and frozen assets belonging to the ousted Saddam Hussein regime.

Bills weighing a total of 363 tons were loaded onto military aircraft in the largest cash shipments ever made by the Federal Reserve, said Rep. Henry Waxman, chairman of the House Committee on Oversight and Government Reform.

“Who in their right mind would send 363 tons of cash into a war zone? But that’s exactly what our government did,” the California Democrat said during a hearing reviewing possible waste, fraud and abuse of funds in Iraq.

On December 12, 2003, \$1.5 billion was shipped to Iraq, initially “the largest pay out of U.S. currency in Fed history,” according to an e-mail cited by committee members.

It was followed by more than \$2.4 billion on June 22, 2004, and \$1.6 billion three days later. The CPA turned over sovereignty on June 30. The special inspector general for Iraqi reconstruction, Stuart Bowen, said in a January 2005 report that \$8.8 billion was unaccounted for after being given to the Iraqi ministries.

## IRAN: NEXT TARGET OF INVASION BY THE WHITE HORSE

The White House and Bush Administration have officially identified Iran and Syria as the next stage of “the road map to war”. Targeting Iran is a bipartisan project, which broadly serves the interests of the Anglo-American oil conglomerates, the Wall Street financial establishment and the military – industrial complex. The broader Middle East-Central Asian region encompasses more than 70% of the world’s reserves of oil and natural gas...The purpose of US engagement, as espoused in the President’s National Security Strategy is to “protect the United States’ vital interest in the region – uninterrupted, secure US/Allied access to Gulf oil.” - Michel Chossudovsky, [www.antiwar.com](http://www.antiwar.com)



Despite the facts, the White House – the White Horse - continues to accuse Iran of threatening Israel and the world with weapons of mass destruction, a charge which Iran has repeatedly denied. Experts, such as UN weapons inspector Hans Blix and analysts on the Middle East, including US intelligence are all on record disagreeing with the Bush Administration’s claim of Iran’s nuclear capabilities.

### Chief U.N. weapons inspector Hans Blix

gestures during a press conference in Oslo Norway April 2006. Blix said Monday that Iran is at least five years away from developing a nuclear weapon, which leaves time for diplomacy. (AP Photo/Michel Euler, File)



### Iran Is Judged 10 Years From Nuclear Bomb

***U.S. Intelligence Review Contrasts With Administration Statements***

Washington Post Staff Writer | August 2, 2005

A major U.S. intelligence review has projected that Iran is about a decade away from manufacturing the key ingredient for a nuclear weapon, roughly doubling the previous estimate of five years, according to government sources with firsthand knowledge of the new analysis.

The carefully hedged assessments, which represent consensus among U.S. intelligence agencies, contrast with forceful public statements by the White House. Administration officials have asserted, but have not offered proof, that Tehran is moving determinedly toward a nuclear arsenal. The new estimate could provide more time for diplomacy with Iran over its nuclear ambitions. President Bush has said that he wants the crisis resolved diplomatically but that “all options are on the table.”

The new National Intelligence Estimate includes what the intelligence community views as credible indicators that Iran’s military is conducting clandestine work. But the sources said there is no information linking those projects directly to a nuclear weapons program.

### THE KING OF THE NORTH WANTS WAR!

Regardless of the facts, the White Horse is prophesied to INVADE Iran and sacrifice more US soldiers to the “GOD OF FORCES”...

First, there is no evidence that Iran has even one weapon, let alone three. Second, the IAEA (International Atomic Energy Agency) has constantly reported that Iran is not even close to mastering the fuel cycle, much less to building a weapon. Third, even IAEA recognition that Iran has not told them





everything does not lead those experts to change their basic assessment. Fourth, US and other experts, who assess the available facts rather than speculative threats, have concluded that Iran, if it chose to go there, could be a decade or more from the capability to build a weapon. Fifth, even senior former Israeli officials have expressed the fairly widely held view (expressed recently by France's President Jacques Chirac-although, under Zionist political pressure, he almost immediately recanted) that a few such weapons in Iranian hands would not be a problem.

In the strict idiom of war and peace, at this moment a state of war exists. The US is poised in the Persian Gulf or is bringing to the Gulf enough naval firepower to start the war. As some have suggested, this fleet is the material for a repeat of the fake Gulf of Tonkin incident that led us into Vietnam. But for months the neo-cons or close in supporters have talked about a US attack or, instead of US forces, the Israelis would launch the attack. In recent weeks, US forces have raided an Iranian post, a consular or diplomatic one by Iraqi government account that had been in northern Iraq for years. Recently, by Presidential directive, orders have been given to kill Iranian personnel in Iraq, apparently regardless of the legal or diplomatic standing of those people or their acceptability to Iraqi officials.

If another government carried out any or all of those acts against US facilities, personnel or officials in any country, the US would consider them acts of war, and it probably would strike. The whole concept of preemptive action in the War on Terrorism is premised on just such a dangerous and provocative interpretation of events. Yes, the "king of the north" knows that Iran is no threat and why it will use FORCE and invasion against Iran to secure its oil fields.

### Ex-aide says Rice misled US Congress on Iran

Reuters | Feb. 14, 2007

Controversy over a possible missed US opportunity with Iran grew on Wednesday as former aide accused Secretary of State Condoleezza Rice of misleading Congress on the issue. Flynt Leverett, who worked on the National Security Council when it was headed by Rice, said a proposal vetted by Tehran's most senior leaders was sent to the United States in May 2003 and was akin to the 1972 U.S. opening to China.

Speaking at a conference on Capitol Hill, Leverett said he was confident it was seen by Rice and then-Secretary of State Colin Powell but "the administration rejected the overture." Leverett, speaking at a conference hosted by the New America Foundation think tank, said the 2003 overture "was a serious proposal" for a comprehensive agenda for U.S.-Iranian rapprochement.

*"The Bush administration up to and including Secretary Rice is misleading Congress and the American public about the Iran proposal."* he said.

Leverett and others have represented the proposal as a missed opportunity that could have defused tensions with Iran which have grown to the point that the U.S. admin. has been forced to deny it plans for military action against Tehran.



### The Unthinkable: The US- Israeli Nuclear War on Iran

by Michel Chossudovsky Global Research, January 21, 2007

The World is at the crossroads of the most serious crisis in modern history. The US has embarked on a military adventure, "a long war", which threatens the future of humanity.

At no point since the first atomic bomb was dropped on Hiroshima on August 6th, 1945, has humanity been closer to the unthinkable, a nuclear holocaust which could potentially spread, in terms of radioactive fallout, over a large part of the Middle East. There is mounting evidence that the Bush Administration in liaison with Israel and NATO is planning the launching of a nuclear war against Iran, ironically, in retaliation for its nonexistent nuclear weapons program. The US-Israeli military operation is said to be in "an advanced state of readiness". If such a plan were to be launched, the war would escalate and eventually engulf the entire Middle-East Central Asian region.

The war could extend beyond the region, as some analysts have suggested, ultimately leading us into a World War III scenario. In this regard, the structure of military alliances is crucial. China and Russia (the Second Seal of nuclear war on the US by the Red Horse) have entered into far-reaching military cooperation agreements with Iran. The latter have a direct bearing on the conflict. Iran possesses an advanced air defense system as well as capabilities to target US and allied positions in Iraq and the Gulf States, as demonstrated in military exercises.

The US-led naval deployment and militarization of the Eastern Mediterranean is broadly under the jurisdiction of NATO in liaison with Israel. Directed against Syria, it is conducted under the façade of a UN peace-keeping mission.

The naval armada in the Persian Gulf is largely under US command, with the participation of Canada. The naval buildup is coordinated with the air attacks. The planning of aerial bombings of Iran started in mid-2004, pursuant to the formulation of CONPLAN 8022 in early 2004. In May 2004, National Security Presidential Directive NSPD 35 entitled Nuclear Weapons Deployment Authorization was issued. While its contents remain classified, the presumption is that NSPD 35 pertains to the stockpiling and deployment of tactical nuclear weapons in the Middle East war theater in compliance with CONPLAN 8022. Despite Pentagon statements which describe tactical nuclear weapons as "safe for the surrounding civilian population", the use of nukes in a conventional war theater would trigger a nuclear holocaust. The resulting radioactive contamination, which threatens future generations, would by no means be limited to the Middle East.

In 2005, Vice President Dick Cheney is reported to have instructed USSTRATCOM to draw up a contingency plan "to be employed in response to another 9/11-type terrorist attack on the United States". The presumption was that if such a 9/11 type event were to take place, Iran would, according to Cheney, be behind it, thereby providing a pretext for punitive bombings, much in the same way as the US sponsored attacks on Afghanistan in October 2001, allegedly in retribution for the alleged support of the Taliban government to the 9/11 terrorists. More recently, several analysts have focused on the forming creation of a "Gulf of Tonkin incident", which would be used by the Bush administration as a pretext to wage war on Iran.



## NEXT TARGET: SYRIA

### Bush slams Syria, Iran over Hezbollah

CNN | July 22, 2006

Washington -- President Bush on Saturday slammed Syrian and Iranian support for Hezbollah and underscored U.S. support for the Israeli reaction to the provocations by the Shiite guerrillas in Lebanon.

"For many years, Syria has been a primary sponsor of Hezbollah and it has helped provide Hezbollah with shipments of Iranian - made weapons," Bush said in his weekly radio address on Saturday.

"Iran's regime has also repeatedly defied the international community with its ambition for nuclear weapons and aid to terrorist groups. Their actions threaten the entire Middle East and stand in the way of resolving the current crisis and bringing lasting peace to this troubled region."

#### 'Unacceptable' situation

Rice said Friday that a quick cease-fire "will be a false promise if it returns us to the status quo." She added that Hezbollah is the source of the problem in Lebanon and must be disarmed. "We must work urgently to create the conditions for stability and lasting peace," Rice said.

Rice said Arab nations, including Saudi Arabia, Egypt and Jordan, had been critical of Hezbollah's "provocation." *"What we're seeing here, in a sense, is the growing – the birth pangs of a New Middle East. And whatever we do, we have to be certain that we are pushing forward to the new Middle East, not going back to the old one."*

***The prophesied "Birth Pangs" of the New World Order have begun!***

*"O inhabitant of Lebanon, you who make your nests in the cedars, how pitiful you will be when pangs come upon you, the pain like a woman in labor!" – Yeremiah 22:23*

## James Woolsey calls for an attack on Syria

Crooks and Liars | July 18, 2006

Former CIA man James Woolsey, appeared with John Gibson today and joined in with the neocon chorus and wants the US to attack Syria. Woolsey says it's really about Iran vs the US. No ceasefires or arrests. He wants air strikes on Syria immediately. Gibson asked him why the US shouldn't just hit Iran. *Woolsey: Well, ahh, one has to take things to some degree by steps.*



## US Went to War on a LIE!

New York Times News | April 17, 2004

In a scathing, unanimous report, the Senate Intelligence Committee said Friday that *"the most pivotal assessments used to justify the war against Iraq had been unfounded and unreasonable..."*

***Even with these congressional conclusions, christians continue to support their White Horse!***

## GET READY FOR THE COMING DRAFT

The King of the North will need more troops to secure the oilfields through out the Middle East. The PNAC-Carlyle agenda of military conquest, invasion, domination and occupation of the Middle East includes: Saudi Arabia, Lebanon, Egypt, Ethiopia, Sudan, even Israel! These are the coming additional "labor pangs" referred to by US Secretary of State Condoleezza Rice. To accomplish this extreme task, Bush will order a forced DRAFT for your sons and daughters! It is prophesied that this conquering king of the First Seal will use terrorism to create such chaos in North America that a national DRAFT will be decreed by Executive Order or else will be approved by Congress in the name of National Security, once again. Legislation for the Draft continues to sit in committee awaiting the next 9-11 type terror attack upon US soil. Slavery is coming!

## Kucinich: Iraq Policy Will Lead to Draft

Associated Press | January 2004

America's policy in Iraq will lead to a resumption of the military draft, Democrat Dennis Kucinich told high school and college students Saturday.

"The body count keeps rising," Kucinich said, pointing to reports of more deaths in Iraq. "We are not that far away from this country moving toward a draft," he said. "It's just inevitable because the number of troops are going down and the U.S. commitments are worldwide and there is a point at which that is the next step." After his speech, Kucinich said he was not trying to stir up unreasonable fears. "These kids' lives are on the line," he said.

## THE DRAFT ORDER IS COMING!

*"a state of war only serves as an excuse for domestic tyranny."*  
– Alexander Solzhenitsyn

The prophecy is clear – manufactured terrorism will be the pretext for DRAFTING the children of American into the killing fields of the Middle East. As the truth of Bush's





messianic militarism comes out and more and more enlisted personnel refuse to return to the front lines, Bush struggles to maintain critical troop levels. Since peace is not his mission, Bush has no choice but to force a draft utilizing MORE terror and fear.

*“The sword without (foreign wars in the M.E.) and terrorism within, shall destroy the young man and the virgin...”* – Deuteronomy 32:25

*“This is how the king you desire to reign over you will behave: He will DRAFT your sons and appoint some of them to drive his chariot horses, and others will run in front of his chariots. He will DRAFT captains for his army...and others will manufacture weapons of war and equipment for his chariots...You will cry out in that day because of the king you wanted for yourselves, but in that day Yahweh will NOT listen to you.”* – 1 Samuel 8:11-12,18-20

Just as ancient Israel rejected Yahweh’s authority and loving guidance, so too have the Baal-worshipping christians and Jews of North America. Christians and Jews look to their “king of the north” King George II to “fight their battles”. George Bush Jr has never seen combat – even being protected by his daddy after going AWOL from the Alabama National Guard in 1973 after failing to show up for medical exam and disappearing from duty. (See: [www.awolbush.com](http://www.awolbush.com)) Now Bush will force all US citizens to join in his battles for world oil hegemony!

Taken from the playbooks of prior wars, the Elite-controlled media will help Bush market the Draft as the “glorious and patriotic duty” of every freedom-loving American. Those who resist will be branded as America-hating terrorists. This is the pre-planned propaganda already being pumped into the minds of Christians who receive their thought patterns from New World Order preachers like Pat Robertson (CBN) or John Hagee in San Antonio who support the fake war on terror and the payoffs granted by the Carlyle Group.

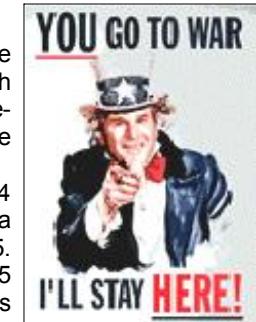
Note: In the Hebrew language, the word “gawd” pronounced “god” means: *military troops!* Therefore, when these christian televangelists & Jews pray to “God” they are actually asking for WAR! “God” was and is not the name of the Creator revealed to Adam, nor Noah, nor Abraham, nor Mosheh at Mt.Sinai. As history and archeology confirms, “Yahweh” is His Name (Exodus 3:15; Isaiah 42:8). If Christians and Jews would stop blaspheming and calling upon the God of forces, maybe the curses coming to pass upon America could be averted. This could be why Yahweh told Samuel to record in 1 Samuel 8:12, “*in that day I will not listen to (your prayers).*”

### **Bush's military service in question**

*Records appear to show that the president failed to fulfill his duty to the Air National Guard*  
[US News & World Report | 9/08/2004](http://US News & World Report | 9/08/2004)



A new examination of payroll records and other documents released by the White House earlier this year appear to confirm critics' assertions that President George W. Bush failed to fulfill his duty to the Air National Guard during the Vietnam War. Most of the documents were released last February, when reporters raised new questions about Bush's service during the Vietnam War.



A reintroduction of the draft is looming in the United States. However, the last thing that the Bush administration wants is any talk about it. Hence, someone has disabled the two of the links mentioned in the articles below.

\$28 million has been added to the 2004 Selective Service System (sss) budget to prepare for a military draft that could start as early as June 15, 2005. Selective Service must report to Bush on March 31, 2005 that the system, which has lain dormant for decades, is ready for activation. Please see website:

[www.sss.gov/perfplan\\_fy2004.html](http://www.sss.gov/perfplan_fy2004.html) to view the sss annual performance plan – fiscal year 2004.

The Pentagon has quietly begun a public campaign to fill all 10,350 draft board positions and 11,070 appeals board slots nationwide.. Military experts and influential members of congress are suggesting that if Rumsfeld's prediction of a “long, hard slog” in Iraq and Afghanistan [and a permanent state of war on “terrorism”] proves accurate, the U.S. may have no choice but to draft. [www.informationclearinghouse.info/article5146.htm](http://www.informationclearinghouse.info/article5146.htm) [www.sss.gov/perfplan\\_fy2004.html](http://www.sss.gov/perfplan_fy2004.html)

Congress brought twin bills, S. 89 and HR 163 forward this year, [www.hslda.org/legislation/national/2003/s89/default.asp](http://www.hslda.org/legislation/national/2003/s89/default.asp) entitled the Universal National Service Act of 2003, “*to provide for the common defense by requiring that all young persons [age 18—26] in the United States, including women, perform a period of military service or a period of civilian service in furtherance of the national defense and homeland security, and for other purposes.*” These active bills currently sit in the committee on armed services.

Dodging the draft will be more difficult than those from the Vietnam era. College and Canada will not be options. In December 2001, Canada and the U.S. signed a “smart border declaration,” which could be used to keep would-be draft dodgers in. Signed by Canada’s minister of foreign affairs, John Manley, and U.S. Homeland Security director, Tom Ridge, the declaration involves a 30-point plan which implements, among other things, a “pre-clearance agreement” of people entering and departing each country. Reforms aimed at making the draft more equitable along gender and class lines also eliminates higher education as a shelter.

### **Lt. Ehren Watada calls Iraq war illegal, refuses order to go**

*Seattle Times | 06-06-06*

*“I feel that we have been lied to and betrayed by this administration,”* Watada



said Tuesday in a telephone interview from Fort Lewis. "It is the duty, the obligation of every soldier, and specifically the officers, to evaluate the legality, the truth behind every order — including the order to go to war." His father — Robert Watada, a retired Hawaii state official — was opposed to the war in Vietnam, and was able to do alternative service in the Peace Corps in Peru.

Some good websites that are covering this ongoing debate include:

[www.mothersagainstthedraft.com](http://www.mothersagainstthedraft.com)

[www.antiwar.com](http://www.antiwar.com)

[www.objector.com](http://www.objector.com)

## Rangel pushes second military draft bill

Airforce Times | Jan. 13, 2007

Rep. Charles Rangel, D-N.Y., introduced a new military draft bill Wednesday and a resolution calling on the Defense Department to drop all restrictions on families, the public and the media being present when the remains of service members arrive and depart from military bases.

Rangel said his draft bill HR 393 "requires that, during wartime, all legal residents of the U.S. between the ages of 18 and 42 would be subject to a military draft." The number of people drafted would be left to the president. The bill also would mandate that anyone not needed in the military would have to serve two years of civilian service, working in hospitals or in homeland security jobs.

President Bush warned the nation that we are in for further sacrifices in Iraq. But the truth is, the sacrifice is being borne exclusively by the 1 million-plus troops who have served, and their families. Three thousand have made the ultimate sacrifice and 22,000 have been wounded and maimed," Rangel said. But Rangel says things have changed.

"I don't see how anyone who supports the war in Iraq would not support reinstatement of the draft," he said.

The 21,000 additional troops President Bush wants to send into Iraq "will not be fresh troops," he said. "Many of them are already on the ground in Iraq and will have their deployments extended. Almost 250,000 of the troops currently deployed in Iraq have served more than one tour, and some have been deployed as many as six times.

## MORE 'SIGNS' THE DRAFT IS COMING!

### Pentagon abandons active-duty Time limit

The Pentagon has abandoned its limit on the time a citizen-soldier can be required to serve on active duty, officials said Thursday, a major change that reflects an Army stretched thin by longer-than-expected combat in Iraq. The Pentagon also announced it is proposing to Congress that the size of the Army be increased by 65,000, to 547,000 and that the Marine Corps, the smallest of the services, grow by 27,000, to 202,000, over the next five years.



### Military considers recruiting Foreigners

The armed forces, already struggling to meet recruiting goals, are considering expanding the number of non citizens in the ranks -- including disputed proposals to open recruiting stations overseas and putting more immigrants on a faster track to US citizenship if they volunteer -- according to Pentagon officials.

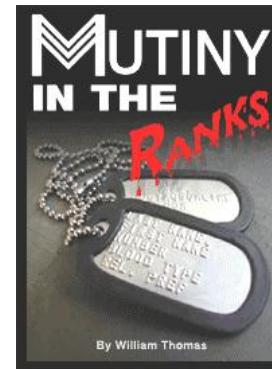
### **Bush's move to Supersize US military**

In calling for such an increase, President Bush said the US military must be positioned to deal with terrorists for a generation to come. The White House has some reason to believe that a call for a larger military may not be overly controversial. In the past, Democrats in Congress have called for such a move. In part, this reflects their criticism that the war in Iraq has been prosecuted with too few US troops, and that the pace of rotations in and out of Iraq is such that the Army is now close to breaking.

### **US Broke Law in Use of Cluster Bombs in Afghanistan, Iraq**

By Vernon Loeb, The Washington Post | 12/18/2002

The US military violated international law in Afghanistan by indiscriminately dropping a quarter million cluster bomblets on populated civilian areas, killing hundreds of civilians and injuring numerous more, Human Rights Watch said. The group also said that another hundreds more civilians have been killed and injured by unexploded cluster bomblets that have become "de facto anti-personnel landmines" across the country. Sixty-nine percent of those killed or injured were innocent children. (<http://hrw.org/reports/2002/us-afghanistan/>)



### **Mutiny in the Ranks**

By Will Thomas

One platoon guide says that 40% of his platoon "Don't want to be there."

The advice of parents, teachers and coaches to enlist are key influences in whether high school graduates enter the military - which is why recruiters call them "the influencers."

Last April, the army says, the influencers started saying "Don't do it," after pictures of US soldiers beating and humiliating Iraqi detainees at Abu Ghraib prison coincided with a spike in combat deaths. "The

Army is stretched dangerously thin," says Representative Ike Skelton, head Democratic honcho on the House Armed Services Committee.

Out of the Army's five recruiting brigades, none met their mission requirements between March and July 2004. With attacks across Iraq rising as steeply as recruitment was falling across the

**"It has nothing to do with liberation or ensuring a free election in Iraq."**



States, planned troop withdrawals were abruptly cancelled in early 2004. Instead, under new "stop-loss" orders, thousands of National Guard and Army Reserve troops have seen their original year long mobilizations extended another six months.

*"Man, they can't pay me enough to stay here,"* a 23-year-old 4th Infantry Division specialist manning a checkpoint in Baqouba, 35 miles northeast of Baghdad, told the Associated Press. *"There's not enough money in the world to make me stay a month longer."* *"No way that will ever really happen. If you could see how they are parcelling out the Iraq resources to the contractors there right now, you would understand what I mean. I have seen the profiteering on a first hand basis. I have never seen that level of outright greed even around the Pentagon at budget time. It makes you nauseous."*

Mutiny can take even more devastating legal forms. The recent collapse in recruitment, and skyrocketing refusals to re-enlist portend a grave crisis within the ranks of enlisted and officers alike. These aren't just a few grunts grumbling. These are patriotic Americans walking away from the senseless waste of Washington's endless wars. When an experienced all-volunteer army balks at continuous betrayals and mistreatment, replacing them with unwilling draftees as early as next year could only worsen morale already in crisis.

"At what point do we start telling the young men and women who sign up in the military that they are accountable for their decisions and actions, instead of saying that they are serving their country and protecting our freedom? At what point do we teach our young people that wars are started and capitalized on by the war profiteers, and the young naive patriots are fighting for the corporations, not the people of the United States of America?

Major General Smedley Butler of WWI wrote a book called War Is A Racket and one quote from him was *"The flag follows the dollar, and the soldiers follow the flag"*. That is true, more so now than at any time in this country's brief history. At what point do the people fighting wars become accountable for their actions, and stop using financial gain, or blind patriotism as a "moral blank check" to go around the world invading, occupying, killing, and controlling other human beings? (as prophecy said, *"he goes forth conquering and to conquer!"* Rev.6:2)

If we the people know that a war is wrong and every young life that is snuffed out from this point on is totally unnecessary, yet we do nothing to stop it, are we not accountable for our silence, and lack of action? Would you be willing to sacrifice your son or daughter today in Iraq or Afghanistan, and tell them they died for freedom and their country?

The real tragedy in all of this is that we are teaching our children to blindly obey and be loyal to a group of war-mongering businessmen who don't care about you or I at all. We are not fighting for freedom around the world, never have, we are fighting for the biggest corporation in the world: the USA. Inc. The next person to die in Iraq and Afghanistan today will die for the Corporation."

**- T. Soldo, Hobe Sound, Florida**

[www.bringthemhomenow.org](http://www.bringthemhomenow.org)



The administration has made strenuous efforts to keep the news from Iraq as upbeat as possible. It has banned TV crews from filming at Dover Air Force Base in Delaware, where the bodies of dead US servicemen arrive back to the country. President George W. Bush has NOT attended any funerals of US troops killed in the "action" of Bush's invasion and occupation of Iraq.

*"Bush's inaction is a national disgrace,"*

- said one Gulf War I vet

Bush Ignores Soldier's Burials - See article at: [www.alternet.org/story/17079/](http://www.alternet.org/story/17079/)



## AVOID THE COMING DRAFT – *LEGALLY!*

Two Witness Ministries has complied factual information that is vital for protecting yourself and your family from the coming DRAFT order to be issued by Executive Order upon all US citizens for Bush's foreign wars of conquest. 99% of Americans have fallen into the trap of volunteering to be a citizen of a bankrupt foreign corporation! Get the facts - Proclaim Sovereignty!



Two Witness Ministries  
Presents:

## How to Avoid **THE COMING DRAFT**

Legally!



**Do Presidential Executive Orders (EO) really run the United States?**

- *The White Horse goes forth "conquering and to conquer" the Middle East: Afghanistan, Iraq, Iran, Syria, Lebanon, Egypt, Libya, & more*
- *Learn WHY the New World Order is invading the Middle East!*
- *Learn WHAT powers really control the UNITED STATES INC.!*
- *Learn WHEN Americans lost their country and sovereignty!*
- *Learn HOW to determine your true citizenship and proclaim it!*

Don't be another victim! Know your rights! Save your children!

All Rights Reserved  
Notice: This document has no commercial value.  
[www.remnantofywhh.com](http://www.remnantofywhh.com)

## **FORCED CONSCRIPTION IS PROPHESIED!** *Don't let your child be sacrificed on Bush's Altar of War!*

*Request this Report today! It could save your life!*  
Please include a \$25 love offering to Two Witness Ministries

***How much is your child's life worth?***



## **the ALTAR OF molech** Bohemian Grove, northern California

Where Druids make human sacrifice an annual celebration!

**Special Guests of Honor at Bohemian Grove**  
during the year 2000 summer "Cremation of Care"  
Human sacrifice ritual were none other than...

***George W. Bush and Dick Cheney!***

-----  
Actual footage of this demonic ritual has been caught on video tape and is offered by Two Witness Ministries in support of this ministry.



# 6

## Chapter

### The Dark Side of the Bush Clan

*Luciferians Running America*



*“One of the great shortcomings in contemporary society is the inability of many to distinguish between right and wrong, between good and evil, as well as the lack of the spirit to fight against injustice.*

*Fundamentally, peace and our humanity must be backed up*

*by the spirit to challenge what is wrong...”*

– US President Teddy Roosevelt

We know that the people of this world, especially those of the United States, are in many ways in a state of complete rebellion against Yahweh & his true Word. We also know it is Satan's purpose to seduce the entire population of this troubled planet into a universal and organized rebellion against man's redeemer, Yahsha the Mesiahh. Just as Lucifer organized a rebellion / “coup” in Heaven, so he continues at this very time influencing all of this earth into a state of insurrection against YHWH. You see this rebellion in those controlling nations.

*“They have made a covenant with death” – Isaiah 28:15*



We see this rebellion rising rapidly in every level and endeavor of human activity. This is especially so in government, educational institutions, and churches of all kinds. The organized uprising against our Saviour is now seen by the discerning and true spiritual Israelites as a clandestine crescendo of an infernal conspiracy that is nearly complete. The masses of people of the United States have proven by their actions that they are under the direct influence of dark forces. This is especially true of the Bush Administration, who fully capitulate with the invisible oligarchy of the Illuminati, also known as the masterminds of the Great Conspiracy and 9-11.

As a result of this infernal leadership, the world has changed. Americans have lost their country and the liberty, security, and privacy they once enjoyed. We are now controlled by electronic devices, ID tracking numbers, surveillance cameras, credit cards, electronic buying and selling, and the careful watching by an unseen cycloptic eye; whose symbol still appears on the back of the One dollar Federal Reserve debt scrip. At the same time, this hedonistic nation is saturated and laden with sin beyond description, and there is an ever-increasing and insatiable desire for more of it.

*“Likewise, every righteous tree brings forth righteous fruit, but a tree of evil brings forth fruit of iniquity. A righteous tree cannot bring forth fruit of iniquity, nor can a tree of evil bring forth fruits of righteousness. Every tree which does not bring forth righteous fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire. Therefore, by their fruits you shall know them.” – Matthew 7:17-20*

### Behind The Veil In Washington DC – The Rise Of Angelic Rule

#### A Demonologist Looks Into The Heart Of The Whitehouse

Dec 29th, 2006

RaidersNewsNetwork.com

On January 20, 2001, President George W. Bush during his inaugural address twice referred to an angel that *“rides in the whirl-*





wind and directs this storm." His reference was credited to Virginia statesman John Page who wrote to Thomas Jefferson after the Declaration of Independence was signed, saying, "We know the race is not to the swift nor the battle to the strong. Do you not think an angel rides in the whirlwind and directs this storm?"

Five weeks later, on Wednesday, February 28, Congressman Major R. Owens of New York stood before the House of Representatives and prayed to the "Angel in the Whirlwind." He asked the spiritual force to guide the future and fate of the United States (1).

At the beginning of his second term, when Bush was being sworn into office, he offered equally cryptic commentary, saying, *"For a half century, America defended our own freedom by standing watch on distant borders. After the shipwreck of communism came years of relative quiet, years of repose, years of sabbatical - and then there came a day of fire...."*

Bush followed that statement, saying, *"By our efforts, we have lit a fire as well - a fire in the minds of men. It warms those who feel its power, it burns those who fight its progress, and one day this untamed fire of freedom will reach the darkest corners of our world."* (More promises of freedom from the King of the North!)

The phrase, "a fire in the minds of men," is from Fyodor Dostoyevsky's nineteenth century book, The Possessed (The Devils) a novel set in prerevolutionary Russia where civil resistance is seen championed by nihilist Sergei Nechaev who tries to ignite a revolution of such destructive power that society will be completely destroyed. The fact that a United States president would quote this phrase in an official speech of record was astonishing to many analysts, given that The Possessed is about violent government crackdown on dissent that sparks civil unrest and revolution marked by public violence (2).

To the occult elite and a handful of historians and scholars, however, the inaugural addresses by the president were not the first or last time a line-by-line analysis of his public references would uncover coded language that seemed designed to convey secret messages to select members of his global audience.

Of course Bush was not the first president to use the language of the divine to cast himself as "defender of the faith" in order to win support for public policy. Who can forget Ronald Reagan's view of the Soviet Union as the "Evil Empire" and his feeling that war in the Middle East might draw "Gog" into nuclear war and fulfill biblical prophecy. In his 1984 debate with Walter Mondale, Reagan admitted, *"No one knows whether those prophecies mean that Armageddon is a thousand years away or the day after tomorrow."*

Yet few would argue that with George W. Bush the language of godlike appointment went disturbingly deeper. Even members of his own Methodist denomination saw a change in him after he took office. He seemed to them to have become a man on a mission; somebody who believed he was "chosen" by God to carry out a "master plan." And until the 2006 mid term elections unseated Republican control of congress and effectively stopped the juggernaut of his administration's changes to domestic and foreign policy, the presidency of George W. was believably on a path toward an Apocalyptic vision led by dictums of "the Angel in the Whirlwind". Whether the president fully understood the ramifications of his words and actions, he and others around him had:

- 1) acknowledged;
- 2) prayed to; and
- 3) welcomed supernatural agents to guide



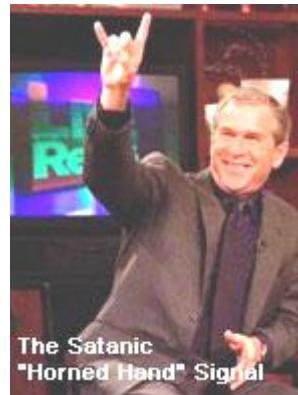
and influence the future machine of national sovereignty in a way oddly familiar to Dostoyevsky's novel.

Though we allow that the president might have been unaware of parts of his abstruse actions because he was not the author of his speeches in the conventional sense and members of his staff with input from unnamed guides crafted most of these words, Bush nevertheless delivered these speeches after reviewing them, contemplating them, practicing them and making personal margin notes. More importantly, "he spoke in his official capacity as head of state, representing the state and beyond that the nation," notes Lincoln. So whether Bush was aware of his actions or was puppeted by dominionist allegiances that he and his father had nurtured (or at a deeper level spoke for fraternal societies), occultists in and behind government knew exactly what they were doing. Their choice of words and actions—from the president's speeches to the council he received from members of an elite, top secret cell of spiritual authorities in Washington (whom I will leave unnamed for the time being)—reveal subtle but informing truths: words were placed in the president's mouth to be spoken in mystic harmony of a sacred craft, an otherworldly discourse, which the men behind the president, the 'voices behind the voice,' believed would launch the 'Kingdom of God on Earth' with Washington as its seat if these words were uttered at the right moment in history and from 'chosen men of God.'

An Angel from the Whirlwind spread its powerful wings, and a new epoch in American history was ushered in; a time when the government of the U.S. was intentionally brought under influence to dark angelic power.

(See full article at: [www.raidersnewsnetwork.com/full.php?news=1591](http://www.raidersnewsnetwork.com/full.php?news=1591))

As prophesied, the truth is revealed in the Last Days, and all the world will behold the birth pangs that will grip planet earth. The servants of the Satanic agenda are exposed. The "King of the North" is exposed for all to see! Listen to his words, look at his actions, and behold the deadly fruits he bears!



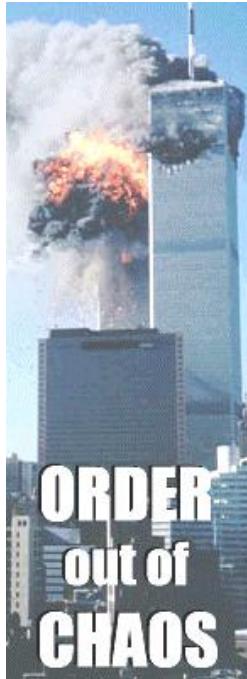
*"Our enemies are innovative and resourceful, and so are we. They never stop thinking about new ways to harm our country and our people, AND NEITHER DO WE."*  
- President George W. Bush,  
August 5th, 2004



## 2006 CNN Poll - Showbiz Tonight Question of the Day

Charlie Sheen speaks out:

*Do you agree there is a government cover-up of 9-11?*  
**82% of Americans who responded said YES.**



### *AP-AOL News Poll Reveals: America Perplexed by George W. Bush*

#### **U.S. President Ranks as Top Villain of 2006**

December 28, 2006 DULLES, Va.— (BUSINESS WIRE)—A new poll from The AP and AOL News has discovered that Americans are torn in terms of their perception of President George W. Bush and his performance in 2006. **When asked to name the past year's biggest villain, Bush was far and away the #1 choice, commanding 25% of the vote**, distantly trailed by Osama Bin Laden (8%), Saddam Hussein (6%), President Mahmoud Ahmadinejad of Iran (5%), North Korean leader Kim Jong II (2%) and Donald Rumsfeld, Satan only took in 1% of the vote, as did Hugo Chavez, Tom Cruise, Dick Cheney, Hillary Clinton, John Kerry and Rosie O'Donnell, among others.

#### **“SHAME & DISAPPOINTMENT”**

The Rider King of the White Horse is a fraud who, instead of securing true and lasting peace as he promises, provokes the nations of the world into rising up in self defense triggering World War III and opening of the Second Seal of Revelation. What does “Bush” – the name of the Rider mean in Hebrew? In Scripture, names are very significant. The language of heaven is Hebrew: the language of the prophets. There is much evidence that people with Hebrew names actually fulfill and/or live up to the definition of their name.

The Hebrew language reveals to us that “Bush” (Strong’s Concordance Heb.# 954 boosh) means: *shame and disappointment*. Yes, Shame for his lies and deceit, and disappointment because he doesn’t deliver on any of his promises. The Rider of the White Horse is living up to his Hebrew name. There’s more betrayal to come from the Rider of the White Horse!



*“...for there is nothing covered, that will not be revealed or hidden that will not be made known.”*  
 — Matthew 10:26

#### **Bush’s Nazi Connections**

The Bush family fortune all started with Prescott Bush, George W. Bush's grandfather. In 1918 it is said that he robbed the grave and stole the skull of the Native American warrior Geronimo as part of an initiation into Yale's Skull and Bones Society. The Skull and Bones society has long been important to the Bush Family. George Bush Sr. and George W. Bush were also members of this secret society. Prescott Bush had a bit of trouble back in the 1940s. While American soldiers were fighting the Nazis in WW II, a few of the companies Prescott managed were seized under the *Trading with the Enemy Act* because they were fronts for Nazi Industrialist Fritz Thyssen, a major financier of Hitler.

#### **Bush - Nazi Link Confirmed**

**By John Buchanan**

*The New Hampshire Gazette, Vol. 248, No. 1, October 10, 2003*  
*Founded in 1756,*  
*(The New Hampshire Gazette is The Nation's Oldest Newspaper)*



WASHINGTON - After 60 years of inattention and even denial by the U.S. media, newly-uncovered government documents in The National Archives and Library of Congress reveal that Prescott Bush, the grandfather of President George W. Bush, served as a business partner of and U.S. banking operative for the financial architect of the Nazi war machine from 1926 until 1942, when Congress took aggressive action against Bush and his "enemy national" partners.

The documents also show that Bush and his colleagues, according to reports from the U.S. Department of the Treasury and FBI, tried to conceal their financial alliance with German industrialist Fritz Thyssen, a steel and coal baron who, beginning in the mid-1920s, personally funded Adolf Hitler's rise to power by the subversion of democratic principle and German law.

Furthermore, the declassified records demonstrate that Bush and his associates, who included E. Roland Harriman, younger brother of American icon W. Averell Harriman, and George Herbert Walker, President Bush's maternal great-grandfather, continued their dealings with the German industrial baron for nearly eight months after the U.S. entered the war.



### No Story?

For six decades these historical facts have gone unreported by the mainstream U.S. media. The essential facts have appeared on the Internet and in relatively obscure books, but were dismissed by the media and Bush family as undocumented diatribes. This story has also escaped the attention of "official" Bush biographers, Presidential historians and publishers of U.S. history books covering World War II and its aftermath.

The White House did not respond to phone calls seeking comment.

### The Summer of '42

The unraveling of the web of Bush-Harriman-Thyssen U.S. enterprises, all of which operated out of the same suite of offices at 39 Broadway under the supervision of Prescott Bush, began with a story that ran in the New York Herald-Tribune on July 30, 1942. By then, the U.S. had been at war with Germany for nearly eight months.

"Hitler's Angel Has \$3 Million in U.S. Bank," declared the headline. The lead paragraph characterized Fritz Thyssen as "Adolf Hitler's original patron a decade ago." In fact, the steel and coal magnate had aggressively supported and funded Hitler since October 1923, according to Thyssen's autobiography, *I Paid Hitler*. In that book, Thyssen also acknowledges his direct personal relationships with Adolf Hitler, Joseph Goebbels and Rudolf Hess.

The Herald-Tribune also cited unnamed sources who suggested Thyssen's U.S. "nest egg" in fact belonged to "Nazi bigwigs" including Goebbels, Hermann Goering, Heinrich Himmler, or even Hitler himself.

### Business is Business

The "bank," founded in 1924 by W. Averell Harriman on behalf of Thyssen and his Bank voor Handel en Scheepvaart N.V. of Holland, was Union Banking Corporation (UBC) of New York City. According to government documents, it was in reality a clearing house for a number of Thyssen-controlled enterprises and assets, including as many as a dozen individual businesses. UBC also bought and shipped overseas gold, steel, coal, and U.S. Treasury and war bonds. The company's activities were administered for Thyssen by a Netherlands-born, naturalized U.S. citizen named Cornelis Lievense, who served as president of UBC. Roland Harriman was chairman and Prescott Bush a managing director.

The Herald-Tribune article did not identify Bush or Harriman as executives of UBC, or Brown Brothers Harriman, in which they were partners, as UBC's private banker. A confidential FBI memo from that period suggested, without naming the Bush and Harriman families, that politically prominent individuals were about to come under official U.S. government scrutiny as Hitler's plunder of Europe continued unabated.

After the "Hitler's Angel" article was published Bush and Harriman made no attempts to divest themselves of the controversial Thyssen financial alliance, nor



did they challenge the newspaper report that UBC was, in fact, a de facto Nazi front organization in the U.S.

Instead, the government documents show, Bush and his partners increased their subterfuge to try to conceal the true nature and ownership of their various businesses, particularly after the U.S. entered the war. The documents also disclose that Cornelis Lievense, Thyssen's personal appointee to oversee U.S. matters for his Rotterdam-based Bank voor Handel en Scheepvaart N.V., via UBC for nearly two decades, repeatedly denied to U.S. government investigators any knowledge of the ownership of the Netherlands bank or the role of Thyssen in it.

UBC's original group of business associates included George Herbert Walker, who had a relationship with the Harriman family that began in 1919. In 1922, Walker and W. Averell Harriman traveled to Berlin to set up the German branch of their banking and investment operations, which were largely based on critical war resources such as steel and coal.

The Walker-Harriman-created German industrial alliance also included partnership with another German titan who supported Hitler's rise, Friedrich Flick, who partnered with Thyssen in the German Steel Trust that forged the Nazi war machine. For his role in using slave labor and his own steel, coal and arms resources to build Hitler's war effort, Flick was convicted at the Nuremberg trials and sentenced to seven years in prison.

### The Family Business

In 1926, after Prescott Bush had married Walker's daughter, Dorothy, Walker brought Bush in as a vice president of the private banking and investment firm of W.A. Harriman & Co., also located in New York. Bush became a partner in the firm that later became Brown Brothers Harriman and the largest private investment bank in the world. Eventually, Bush became a director of and stockholder in UBC.

However, the government documents note that Bush, Harriman, Lievense and the other UBC stockholders were in fact "nominees," or phantom shareholders, for Thyssen and his Holland bank, meaning that they acted at the direct behest of their German client.

### Seized

On October 20, 1942, under authority of the Trading with the Enemy Act, the U.S. Congress seized UBC and liquidated its assets after the war. The seizure is confirmed by Vesting Order No. 248 in the U.S. Office of the Alien Property Custodian and signed by U.S. Alien Property Custodian Leo T. Crowley.

In August, under the same authority, Congress had seized the first of the Bush-Harriman-managed Thyssen entities, Hamburg-American Line, under Vesting Order No. 126, also signed by Crowley. Eight days after the seizure of UBC, Congress invoked the Trading with the Enemy Act again to take control of two more Bush-Harriman-Thyssen businesses - Holland-American Trading



Corp. (Vesting Order No. 261) and Seamless Steel Equipment Corp (Vesting Order No. 259). In November, Congress seized the Nazi interests in Silesian-American Corporation, which allegedly profited from slave labor at Auschwitz via a partnership with I.G. Farben, Hitler's third major industrial patron and partner in the infrastructure of the Third Reich.

The documents from the National Archives also show that the Bushes and Harrimans shipped valuable U.S. assets, including gold, coal, steel and U.S. Treasury and war bonds, to their foreign clients overseas as Hitler geared up for his 1939 invasion of Poland, the event that sparked World War II.

#### That's One Way to Put It

Following the Congressional seizures of UBC and the other four Bush-Harriman-Thyssen enterprises, The New York Times reported on December 16, 1944, in a brief story on page 25, that UBC had "received authority to change its principal place of business to 120 Broadway." The Times story did not report that UBC had been seized by the U.S. government or that the new address was the U.S. Office of the Alien Property Custodian. The story also neglected to mention that the other UBC-related businesses had also been seized by Congress.

#### Still No Story?

Since then, the information has not appeared in any U.S. news coverage of any Bush political campaign, nor has it been included in any of the major Bush family biographies. It was, however, covered extensively in **George H.W. Bush: The Unauthorized Biography**, by Webster Tarpley and Anton Chaitkin. Chaitkin's father served as an attorney in the 1940s for some of the victims of the Bush-Harriman-Thyssen businesses.

The book gave a detailed, accurate accounting of the Bush family's long Nazi affiliation, but no mainstream U.S. media entity reported on or even investigated the allegations, despite careful documentation by the authors. Major booksellers declined to distribute the book, which was dismissed by Bush supporters as biased and untrue. Its authors struggled even to be reviewed in reputable newspapers. That the book was published by a Lyndon LaRouche's organization undoubtedly made it easier to dismiss, but does not change the facts. Likewise, the mainstream media have apparently made no attempt since World War II to either verify or disprove the allegations of Nazi collaboration against the Bush family. Instead, they have attempted to dismiss or discredit such Internet sites or "unauthorized" books without any journalistic inquiry or research into their veracity.

#### Poles Tackle the Topic

Newsweek Polska, the magazine's Polish edition, published a short piece on The "Bush Nazi pat" in its March 5, 2003 edition. The item reported that "the Bush family reaped rewards from the forced-labor prisoners in the Auschwitz



concentration camp," according to a copyrighted English-language translation from Scoop Media ([www.scoop.co.nz](http://www.scoop.co.nz)). The story also reported the seizure of the various Bush-Harriman-Thyssen businesses.

#### Still Not Interested

Major U.S. media outlets, including ABC News, NBC News, The New York Times, Washington Post, Washington Times, Los Angeles Times and Miami Herald, have repeatedly declined to investigate the story when information regarding discovery of the documents was presented to them beginning Friday, August 29. Newsweek U.S. correspondent Michael Isikoff, famous for his reporting of big scoops during the Clinton-Lewinsky sexual affair of the 1990s, declined twice to accept an exclusive story based on the documents from the National Archives and Library of Congress.

#### Aftermath

After the seizures of the various businesses they oversaw with Cornelis Lievense and his German partners, the U.S. government quietly settled with Bush, Harriman and others after the war. Bush and Harriman each received \$1.5 million in cash as compensation for their seized business assets.

In 1952, Prescott Bush was elected to the U.S. Senate, with no press accounts about his well-concealed Nazi past. There is no record of any U.S. press coverage of the Bush-Nazi connection during any political campaigns conducted by George Herbert Walker Bush, Jeb Bush, or George W. Bush, with the exception of a brief mention in an unrelated story in the Sarasota Herald Tribune in Nov. 2000 and a brief but inaccurate account in The Boston Globe in 2001.

#### PART II: Prescott Bush Charged with Treason: "Trading with the enemy" "Bush - Nazi Dealings Continued Until 1951" - Federal Documents Reveal

By John Buchanan and Stacey Michael

The New Hampshire Gazette, Vol. 248, No. 3, November 7, 2003



After the seizures in late 1942 of five U.S. enterprises he managed on behalf of Nazi industrialist Fritz Thyssen, Prescott Bush, the grandfather of President George W. Bush, failed to divest himself of more than a dozen "enemy national" relationships that continued until as late as 1951, newly-discovered U.S. government documents reveal.

Furthermore, the records show that Bush and his colleagues routinely attempted to conceal their activities from government investigators. Bush's partners in the secret web of Thyssen-controlled ventures included former New York Governor W. Averell Harriman and his younger brother, E. Roland Harriman. Their quarter-century of Nazi financial transactions, from 1924-1951, were conducted by the New York private banking firm, Brown Brothers Harriman. The White House did not return phone calls seeking comment.



Although the additional seizures under the Trading with the Enemy Act did not take place until after the war, documents from The National Archives and Library of Congress confirm that Bush and his partners continued their Nazi dealings unabated. These activities included a financial relationship with the German city of Hanover and several industrial concerns. They went undetected by investigators until after World War Two.

At the same time Bush and the Harrimans were profiting from their Nazi partnerships, W. Averell Harriman was serving as President Franklin Delano Roosevelt's personal emissary to the United Kingdom during the toughest years of the war. On October 28, 1942, the same day two key Bush-Harriman-run businesses were being seized by the U.S. government, Harriman was meeting in London with Field Marshall Smuts to discuss the war effort.

### Denial and Deceit

While Harriman was concealing his Nazi relationships from his government colleagues, Cornelius Livense, the top executive of the interlocking German concerns held under the corporate umbrella of Union Banking Corporation (UBC), repeatedly tried to mislead investigators, and was sometimes supported in his subterfuge by Brown Brothers Harriman.

All of the assets of UBC and its related businesses belonged to Thyssen-controlled enterprises, including his Bank voor Handel en Scheepvaart in Rotterdam, the documents state.

Nevertheless, Livense, president of UBC, claimed to have no knowledge of such a relationship. "Strangely enough, (Livense) claims he does not know the actual ownership of the company," states a government report.

H.D Pennington, manager of Brown Brothers Harriman and a director of UBC "for many years," also lied to investigators about the secret and well-concealed relationship with Thyssen's Dutch bank, according to the documents.

Investigators later reported that the company was "wholly owned" by Thyssen's Dutch bank. Despite such ongoing subterfuge, U.S. investigators were able to show that "a careful examination of UBC's general ledger, cash books and journals from 1919 until the present date clearly establish that the principal and practically only source of funds has been Bank voor Handel en Scheepvaart."

In yet another attempt to mislead investigators, Livense said that \$240,000 in banknotes in a safe deposit box at Underwriters Trust Co. in New York had been given to him by another UBC-Thyssen associate, H.J. Kouwenhoven, managing director of Thyssen's Dutch bank and a director of the August Thyssen Bank in Berlin. August Thyssen was Fritz's father.

The government report shows that Livense first neglected to report the \$240,000, then claimed that it had been given to him as a gift by Kouwenhoven. However, by the time Livense filed a financial disclosure with U.S. officials, he changed his story again and reported the sum as a debt rather than a cash holding.



In yet another attempt to deceive the governments of both the U.S. and Canada, Livense and his partners misreported the facts about the sale of a Canadian Nazi front enterprise, La Cooperative Catholique des Consommateurs de Combustible, which imported German coal into Canada via the web of Thyssen-controlled U.S. businesses.

"The Canadian authorities, however, were not taken in by this maneuver," a U.S. government report states. The coal company was later seized by Canadian authorities.

After the war, a total of 18 additional Brown Brothers Harriman and UBC-related client assets were seized under The Trading with the Enemy Act, including several that showed the continuation of a relationship with the Thyssen family after the initial 1942 seizures.

The records also show that Bush and the Harrimans conducted business after the war with related concerns doing business in or moving assets into Switzerland, Panama, Argentina and Brazil - all critical outposts for the flight of Nazi capital after Germany's surrender in 1945. Fritz Thyssen died in Argentina in 1951. One of the final seizures, in October 1950, concerned the U.S. assets of a Nazi baroness named Theresia Maria Ida Benedictka Huberta Stanislava Martina von Schwarzenberg, who also used two shorter aliases. Brown Brothers Harriman, where Prescott Bush and the Harrimans were partners, attempted to convince government investigators that the baroness had been a victim of Nazi persecution and therefore should be allowed to maintain her assets.

"It appears, rather, that the subject was a member of the Nazi party," government investigators concluded. At the same time the last Brown Brothers Harriman client assets were seized, Prescott Bush announced his Senate campaign that led to his election in 1952.

### Investigation Investigated?

In 1943, six months after the seizure of UBC and its related companies, a government investigator noted in a Treasury Department memo dated April 8, 1943 that the FBI had inquired about the status of any investigation into Bush and the Harrimans.

"I gave 'a memorandum' which did not say anything about the American officers of subject," the investigator wrote. "(Another investigator) wanted to know whether any specific action had been taken by us with respect to them."

No further action beyond the initial seizures was ever taken, and the newly-confirmed records went unseen by the American people for six decades.

### What Does It All Mean?

So why are the documents relevant today? "The story of Prescott Bush and Brown Brothers Harriman is an introduction to the real history of our country," says L.A. art book publisher and historian Edward Boswell. "It exposes the money-making motives behind our foreign policies, dating back a full century. The ability of Prescott Bush and the Harrimans to bury their checkered pasts



also reveals a collusion between Wall Street and the media that exists to this day."

Sheldon Drobny, a Chicago entrepreneur and philanthropist who will soon launch a liberal talk radio network, says the importance of the new documents is that they prove a long pattern of Bush family war profiteering that continues today via George H.W. Bush's intimate relationship with the Saudi royal family and the bin Ladens, conducted via the super-secret Carlyle Group, whose senior advisers include former U.S. Secretary of State James A. Baker III.

In the post-9/11 world, Drobny finds the Bush-Saudi connection deeply troubling. "Trading with the enemy is trading with the enemy," he says. "That's the relevance of the documents and what they show."

Lawrence Lader, an abortion rights activist and the author of more than 40 books, says "the relevance lies with the fact that the sitting President of the United States would lead the nation to war based on lies and against the wishes of the rest of the world." Lader and others draw comparisons between President Bush's invasion of Iraq and Hitler's occupation of Poland in 1939 - the event that sparked World War II. However, others see an even larger significance.

"The discovery of the Bush-Nazi documents raises new questions about the role of Prescott Bush and his influential business partners in the secret emigration of Nazi war criminals, which allowed them to escape justice in Germany," says Bob Fertik, co-founder of Democrats.com and an amateur 'Nazi hunter.' "It also raises questions about the importance of Nazi recruits to the CIA in its early years, in what was called Operation Paperclip, and Prescott Bush's role in that dark operation." (approved and orchestrated by Jesuits of the Catholic Church)

Fertik and others, including former Justice Department Nazi war crimes prosecutor John Loftus, a Constitutional attorney in Miami, and a former Veterans Administration official, believe Prescott Bush and the Harrimans should have been tried for treason. For his part, Fertik is pessimistic that even a Congressional investigation can thwart the war profiteering of the present Bush White House. *"It's impossible to stop it," he says, "when the worst war profiteers are George W. Bush and Dick Cheney, who operate in secrecy behind the vast powers of the White House."*

*John Buchanan is a journalist and investigative reporter with 33 years of experience in New York, Los Angeles, Washington and Miami. His work has appeared in more than 50 newspapers, magazines and books. He can be reached by e-mail at: [jtwg@bellsouth.net](mailto:jtwg@bellsouth.net).*

#### **Journalist Persecuted For Documenting Bush Family Connections to Nazi Regime**

By Greg Szymanski,  
[www.arcticbeacon.com](http://www.arcticbeacon.com) | 11 Nov 2006

Instead of the treasonous information ending the Bush family reign of terror, it demonstrated just



how treasonous, diabolical and devious the government ad media had become. Instead of using this information to once and for all spotlight the Bush family and its murderous past, the Nazi-like stranglehold on America surfaced instead, rearing its ugly head as Daddy Bush called out the attack dogs to once and for all silence John Buchanan.

*"I found out the hard way how the Bush family tries to silence people trying to tell the truth, especially when you cross the line,"* said Buchanan Thursday while appearing on Greg Szymanski's radio show, The Investigative Journal. "... But I found out quickly **freedom of speech** doesn't exist in America when you begin uncovering the truth about the Bush family."

#### **HOLOCAUST SURVIVORS SUE BUSH FAMILY Over Nazi Link**

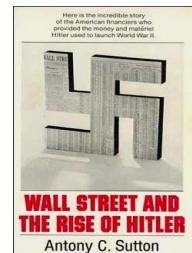
*The Guardian* | Sept 25, 2004

The Guardian has obtained confirmation from newly discovered files in the US National Archives that a firm of which Prescott Bush was a director was involved with the financial architects of Nazism. His business dealings, which continued until his company's assets were seized in 1942 under the Trading with the Enemy Act, has led more than 60 years later to a civil action for damages being brought in Germany against the Bush family by two former slave labourers at Auschwitz and to a hum of pre-election controversy.

The two Holocaust survivors suing the US government and the Bush family for a total of \$40bn in compensation claim both materially benefited from Auschwitz slave labour during the second world war... Kurt Julius Goldstein, 87, and Peter Gingold, 85, began a class action in America in 2001, but the case was thrown out by Judge Rosemary Collier on the grounds that the government cannot be held liable under the principle of "state sovereignty". Jan Lissmann, one of the lawyers for the survivors, said: "President Bush withdrew President Bill Clinton's signature from the treaty [that founded the court] not only to protect Americans, but also to protect himself and his family."

#### **BUSH & WALL STREET FINANCE HITLER'S WAR ON THE WORLD**

*"Certain American industrialists had a great deal to do with bringing fascist regimes into being in both Germany and Italy. They extended aid to help Fascism occupy the seat of power, and they are helping to keep it there."* - William E. Dodd, US Ambassador to Germany, 1937



Without help from Wall Street financiers, Hitler might never have been able to wage World War II. Antony Sutton's book shows that while most Americans were appalled by the Nazis and the rearming of Germany in the 1930's, some of America's most powerful corporations were more concerned about making a buck from their German investments. Here are a few examples of US corporations which supported Hitler, hence, the death of American soldiers in Europe:



- **Ford Motor Co** – French Ford produced machine tools and 20 trucks a day for the Nazi Wehrmacht of Germany
- **General Electric (GE)** – was prominent in financing Hitler, it profited handsomely from war production-and yet its German facilities managed to evade any Allied bombing in World War II.
- **Standard Oil** – “*The Rockefeller family furnished millions of dollars to help Germany.*”- (Report from the US Commercial Attache’ in Berlin, Germany, Jan.1933)
- **ITT (AT&T)** – J.P. Morgan funded Hitler’s Focke-Wolfe aircraft industry.
- **ChaseManhattan Bank**-Rockefeller family invests heavily in Nazi Germany.
- **IBM** – leased custom designed technology to help Nazis identify Jews, confiscate their property, deport and even exterminate them.
- **General Motors** – Between 1932 and 1939, bosses of GM poured \$30 million into I.G. Farben plants and was committed to full-scale production of trucks, armored cars and tanks for Nazi Germany.

Hey, this is just business as usual for the Wasp Mafia. Bush Sr. would go on to sell weapons to BOTH Iran and Iraq during the 80's. The Bushes and the Bin Ladens have done business for years (esp. the Carlyle Group). Salem Bin Laden invested in Dubya's oil companies.

If we are to judge a tree by its fruit, then America and the world need the facts which prove that the Bush Family has always been on the wrong side of peace and justice. The Bush Family has a sordid history and one which Christians should take heed before their blind subservience leads them to Bush's altar of sacrifice! The Dark Side of the Bush Clan takes us into some evil secret societies. Then, the facts emerge of the Bush Family's allegiance to the Nazi secret society - the death cult called "Skull and Bones". Many in the Bush Administration are actually his own fraternity brothers or "Bonesmen" from Yale University which he appointed to very influential and powerful positions.

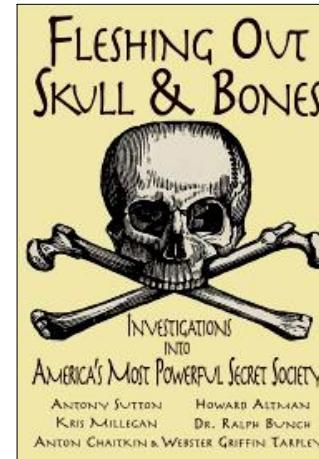
*“Criticize her family & you’re DEAD!”*  
- quote from Barbara Bush  
on Larry King Live, CNN 10/22/2003

### NAZI Death’s Head: Skull and Bones

*“You were both*  
(George W. Bush and John F. Kerry)  
*in Skull and Bones, the secret society?”*  
– Tim Russert asked...



*“It’s so secret, we can’t talk about it.”*  
– reply from President George W. Bush, on Meet the Press, 2/10/04



### Fleshing Out Skull & Bones

By Kris Milligan

Through these doors pass the members of the Order of Skull & Bones, a small Elite secret society founded at Yale University in 1832 that has risen to the top of American political and economic power. Three U.S. Presidents, two Chief Justices of the United States, over twenty U.S. Senators, and many congressmen, cabinet officers, judges and state officials are testimony to the power, privilege and prestige of Bones.

What do these elite secret society members have over us regular folks? Who are they? What do they do? Did members of Skull & Bones really finance Hitler? Do they hold the bones of Geronimo in their Tomb? This book is

your chance to investigate these questions and more.

*“These secret societies are behind it all,”* my father told me many years ago, During the early ‘50s he was a CIA branch chief, head of the East Asia intelligence analysis office. “The Vietnam War,” he said soberly, “is about drugs and oil.” Many years later I finally had some understanding of what Dad was talking about. It’s a symbol used by pirates, poisons and the Nazis, but it’s also a “fraternity” at Yale University. College kids just having fun? Well?

Fifteen juniors are tapped each year. Around 2,500 Yale graduates have been members, mostly white males from wealthy Northeastern families: Bush, Bundy, Cheney, Dodge, Ford, Goodyear, Harriman, Heinz, Kellogg, Phelps, Pillsbury, Rockefeller, Taft, Vanderbilt, Weyerhaeuser and Whitney are some of the names on its roster. Minorities were brought into membership in the 1950s, and the first women were admitted in 1991,

**The Order of Skull and Bones** is a secret society begun at Yale by William Huntington Russell. His cousin Samuel Russell’s family enterprise was the largest American opium smuggler after the British Crown. When Russell & Co. worked with the world’s largest drug smuggler, the British East India Company and its Scottish firm Jardine-Matheson, they were known as “the Combination”.

Many New England and Southern families in the “China Trade” sent their sons to Yale, and many were “tapped” into Skull and Bones. From Yale, Bonesmen went into and were very influential in the worlds of commerce, communications, diplomacy, education, intelligence, finance, law and politics.



### THE BANNER OF THE BUSH PIRATES

***Bush belongs to a secret cult whose symbol is the "jolly roger" or skull and crossbones of the Pirates and is meant to instill the fear of death upon onlookers. America should tremble!***



*"It all began at Yale. In 1832, General William Russell and Alphonso Taft put together a super secret society for elite children of the Anglo-American Wall Street banking establishment. William Huntington Russell's step-brother Samuel Russell ran "Russell & Co." the world's largest OPIUM – drug smuggling operation in the world at the time. Alphonso Taft is the grandfather of ex-president Howard Taft, the creator of the forerunner to the United Nations." To be initiated, they are forced to take part in Satanic rituals in a windowless building at Yale University, known as the Tomb. As part of the initiation ritual, new members engage in homosexual acts in a coffin as they divulge their entire sex life and other deep personal details. The constant threat of blackmail from then on ensures that the initiate will be entirely compliant in serving the satanic Skull & Bones Order, whose ultimate goal is world domination. Members include the Bush lineage: President George W. Bush (1968), his father George Herbert Walker Bush (1948), grandfather Prescott Bush (1917) even his great grandfather George H. Walker." – Kris Milligan, son of CIA branch chief*

Bush has chosen his "Bonesmen" brothers for key positions of power and influence over American society and the world. These "pirates" include:

- **John R. Bolton** – unconfirmed UN Ambassador and US Undersecretary for Arms Control and International Security
- **John D. Negroponte** - US Ambassador to Iraq, US Intelligence Czar, and now Deputy Secretary of State
- **Porter J. Goss** – Director of the CIA (OSS), co-sponsored the Patriot Act I

*"They do have many individuals in influential (government) positions"*

- Alexandra Robbins in her book, **Secrets of the Tomb**

An excellent archive of Skull & Bones information and headlines at:  
[www.prisonplanet.com/archive\\_skull\\_and\\_bones.html](http://www.prisonplanet.com/archive_skull_and_bones.html)

### BUSH: "FULL OF DEAD MEN'S BONES" – Mattithyah 23:27

Between 1925 and 1929, the SS was considered merely a battalion of the SA and numbered no more than 280 personnel. On January 6, 1929, Adolf Hitler appointed Heinrich Himmler as the leader of the SS, and by the end of 1932, the SS had 52,000 members. By the end of the next year, it had over 209,000 members. Himmler's expansion of the SS was based on models from



other groups, such as the Knights Templar and the Italian Blackshirts. According to SS-Obergruppenfuehrer and General of the Waffen-SS, Karl Wolff, it was also based on the model from the Vatican's Jesuits or the "Society of Jesus" of absolute obedience to the Black Pope. Before 1932, the SS wore the same uniform as the SA, except for a black tie and a black cap with a *Totenkopf*, skull and bones, ("death's head") symbol on it.

***Totenkopf*** - is the German word for "dead head" or "death's head" and is used to describe a military insignia featuring a skull above crossed bones.

***Crematorium Camp Command*** After 1934, the running of Germany's concentration camps was placed under the total authority of the SS and an SS formation known as the SS-Totenkopfverbände (SS-TV), under the command of Theodor Eicke. Known as the "Death's Head Units", the SS-TV was first organized as several regiments, each based at one of Germany's major concentration camps, the largest of which was at Dachau. In 1938, the Totenkopfverbände expanded into a military division with the establishment of the Totenkopf division, which by 1941 would become a full division within the Waffen-SS.

George W. Bush has pledged his allegiance to his secret society and its ghastly symbol of genocide. America has been transformed into a culture of death and war. The Merchants of Babylon are producing a variety of consumer products bearing this symbol of death: shoes, t-shirts, purses, women's panties, even BABY clothes we saw with our own eyes at our local mall!...a *SIGN of the times indeed!*

*"...but why should my husband George Sr and I hear about body bags and deaths and how many...oh, I mean, it's not relevant. So why should I waste my beautiful mind on something like that?"*

- Barbara Bush's reply when asked on ABC-tv morning show if she watched the war news.

Not Relevant??  
 US Soldier's deaths mean so little to the President's mother!

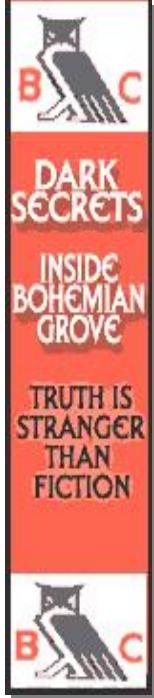
***Are you disqusted yet?!!***





## WHAT IS BOHEMIAN GROVE?

*"Alex Jones Has Blown  
Bohemian Grove Wide Open!"*  
- John Sergeant, World of Wonder,  
UK Channel 4



Since 1873, the Global Elite has held Secret Meetings in the ancient Redwood Forest of Northern California. Members of the so-called "Bohemian Club" include former Presidents Eisenhower, Nixon and Reagan. The Bush Family maintains a strong involvement.

Each Year at Bohemian Grove, Members of This All-Male "Club" Don Red, Black and Silver Robes and Conduct an Occult Ritual wherein they worship a giant Stone Owl, Sacrificing a Human Being in Effigy to what Druidic High Priest calls "the Great Owl of Bohemia."

Now, for the First Time in history, an Outsider Has Infiltrated Bohemian Grove with a Hidden Digital Video Camera and Caught the Druidic Sacrifice on Tape. *That Man was...Alex Jones!*

*"This is like something out of a Hollywood movie, where teenagers are out camping in the wilderness and come over a hill and witness some devil cult in black and red garb sacrificing some poor soul on a bloody altar."*

- Alex Jones

This demonic Human Sacrifice ritual called "The Cremation of Care" is a ceremony conducted by a Druidic High Priest who can be clearly seen and heard in the actual video footage captured by Alex Jones who infiltrated the cult compound in the summer of 2000. Then governor, George W. Bush, and Dick Cheney were attending. It was from the Bohemian Grove in northern California that presidential hopeful G.W.Bush declared Cheney as his VP running mate.

It should be quite disturbing to all who truly love their families and their fellow Americans that the leader whom they accept and consider as "their" "Christian" leader is in all reality a "closet" devil-worshipper who attends and consents to the forbidden abomination of human sacrifice before a 45-foot tall idol of Molech. The Torah Law of Yahweh condemns Bush's works of evil!



*"And thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through the fire to Molech, neither shalt thou profane the name of YHWH...Again, thou shalt say to children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that giveth thy seed unto Molech; he shall surely be put to death; the people of the land shall stone him with stones...and I will set my face against that man..."* – Leviticus 20:2-3

THE ALTAR OF MOLECH stands in the redwood forests of Northern California just outside the town of Monte Rio! Exclusive Elite membership includes: presidents, congressmen, heads of academia, media, banking, industry and the military! Here is an actual photo clip taken of the "Cremation of Care" program cover that was passed out to occultists at the Summer 2000 ritual. Here, you can clearly see the Altar and the charred skeleton of a child at the foot of the idol.



*Lakeside Talks: George Bush Jr., George Bush*  
*/King George II speaks at the Grove/*

**Cremation is defined as:** to consume-burn or reduce a body to ashes by fire; especially as a funeral rite.

**B E W A R E ! ! ...**  
if you order the video, you will hear the blood-curdling screams of their victim as the Druidic High Priest **sets him ablaze!**

Former German Chancellor Helmut Schmidt, from page 243 in his autobiography, **Men and Powers, a Political Retrospective**, says he is a member of the Council on Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission and Bilderberg group. He also says that he has been an active participant in bringing in world government. Mr. Schmidt also said in his book that leaders from globalist bodies travel to Bohemian Grove every summer. He talks about secret groves in Germany where they do druidic rituals, but indicates that **Bohemian Grove** is his favorite



place to participate in these ancient and morally reprehensible Canaanite rituals that honor Satan – the Dark Lord of Bush!

### Nixon Tape Discusses Homosexuals at Bohemian Grove

*...The Bohemian Grove, which I attend from time to time. It is the MOST FAGGY GOD-DAMNED THING you could ever imagine!...*



(To hear Nixon go to: [www.prisonplanet.com/032604nixontape.html](http://www.prisonplanet.com/032604nixontape.html))

### New York Post: Gay Porn Star Services Bohemian Grove Members

New York Post, Page Six | 4/22/2004

The power-moguls and political heavyweights now luxuriating at ultra-exclusive retreat Bohemian Grove are unaware that they're being waited on hand-and-foot by a famous gay porn star.

-----

### Bohemian Grove

*Where Druids Make Human Sacrifice  
An Annual Celebration!*

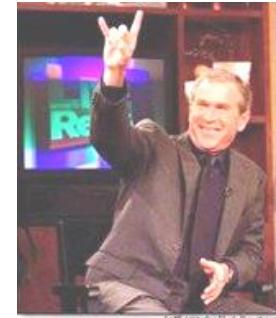
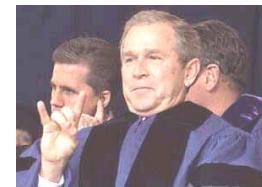
Alex Jones tells his first hand account of Occult Activities of the Global Elite. See Actual film footage of the human sacrifice ritual before a 45' stone owl - Molech by a priesthood of Druids. This is an actual photo clip from the video >



**Get this 2-hr video documentary for only a \$20 love offering to Two Witness Ministries! America's future depends on TRUTH!**

What kind of “Christianity” are the churches practicing when they refuse to expose Bush’s treason? Isn’t that how Hitler was able to rise to power because the Christian media refused to confront the evil in their midst? – just as Teddy Roosevelt warned! Thru WAR, Bush is just practicing his Faith – making *Sacrifices* to Molech the “God of Forces”! *Beware the Coming Draft!*

For more information: [www.prisonplanet.com/archive\\_bohemian\\_grove.html](http://www.prisonplanet.com/archive_bohemian_grove.html)



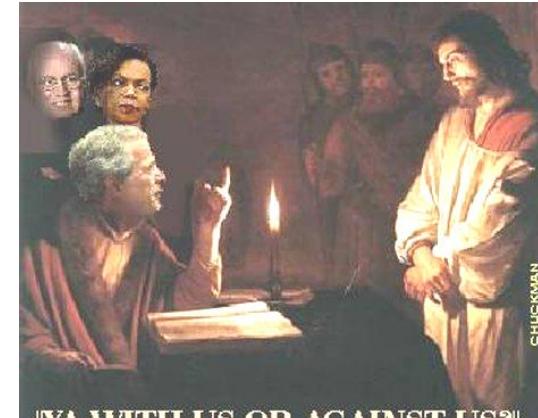
*“Out of these troubles times, our objective a New World Order can emerge. A world quite different from the one we’ve known...in the sacred principles enshrined in the UN Charter, to which we will henceforth pledge our allegiance.”*

**– President George H.W. Bush Sr. (Sept. 11, 1990) ← Look at this date!!**



*“Some even believe we are part of a secret cabal working against the best interests of the United States...and of conspiring...to build a more integrated global political and economic structure – one world government, if you will. If that’s the charge, I stand guilty, and I am proud of it.”*

**- David Rockefeller (CFR)**



*“Borne Hand”,  
or Satanic Salute  
Global Occult.*

**“YA WITH US OR AGAINST US?”**

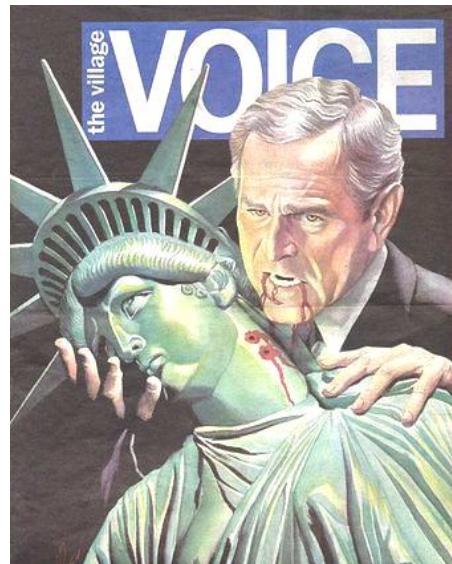


# 7 Chapter

## Government-Sponsored Terror Treason in High Places

*“Beware of false prophets who come to you in sheep’s clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves!” – Matthew 7:15*

As the prophecies of Yahweh tell us, the governments of the world are under the control of the Adversary of Yahweh – a spirit of rebellion and apostasy personified in the fallen angel known as Lucifer or Satan. Unable to control their appetite and lust for more power and control, their every waking minute is dedicated to building a “New World Order” to establish a worldwide tyranny headquartered from Jerusalem wherein the Man of Sin or the “Anti-Messiah” will demand worship and full obedience. The War on Terror is the final pretext being employed by international secret societies to secure this master plan for full international conflict and World War III. This is why we see such odd behavior and outright satanic gestures from those who claim to be your protectors! Government officials, once regarded as “public servants”, are no



longer discreet in their evil but are now flaunting their allegiance to this Satanic conspiracy in full public view. Here is an excerpt from the “Satanic Bible”



Above, devout Satanists salute with the “horned-hand” – sign of allegiance to the horned-god “Baphomet” the Devil displayed in the inverted Pentagram. Below photos of world leaders who have sold their souls to serve the Illuminati goals.

*“And that woman whom you saw – Mystery Babylon the Great – is that great city (Rome) which reigns over the kings of the earth.” – Revelation 17:18*



President Bill Clinton



VP Dan Quayle



Tom Ridge – DHS Czar



Italian PM Berlusconi



Yasser Arafat



King Abdullah-Jordan

*“There is a conspiracy of her prophets (politicians?) who have devoured souls...” – Ezekiel 22:25*



Very few people in the Last Days have the spiritual courage to grasp the full scope of the horror that is about to unfold on the world scene. Because the Christians and Jews of America have forsaken the moral standards of Yahweh's Covenant, Yahweh has given the once great Republic of the United States of America over to demonic powers which suck the lifeblood from society. Since being "given his crown" of the Presidency, the King of the North – President George W. Bush – has consolidated the powers of the Executive Branch with virtually no checks and balances remaining to protect the rights of people. In effect, the Executive Branch has been executing the Bill of Rights! Even Bill Clinton is on record, from 3-11-1993, as saying,

*"We can't be so fixated on our desire to preserve the rights of ordinary Americans."* – President Bill Clinton, 3-11-93



**FINGERED:** Liz Taylor's strange sign  
Elizabeth Taylor's strange sign



General Tommy Franks horned-hand  
As he stands behind the King of the North

At the 2004 Presidential Inauguration, the Bush Clan salutes their horned god!



Like Mother-like daughter!



## KING OF THE NORTH – BUSH PROTECTS TERRORISTS

*"spiritual wickedness in high places"* - Ephesians 6:12

### FBI claims Bin Laden Inquiry was frustrated:

Greg Palast of The Guardian | 11/07/2001

FBI and military intelligence officials in Washington say they were prevented for political reasons from carrying out full investigations into members of the Bin Laden family in the US before the terrorist attacks of September 11...US intelligence agencies have come under criticism for their wholesale failure to predict the catastrophe at the World Trade Centre. But some are complaining that their hands were tied.

FBI documents shown on BBC Newsnight last night and obtained by the Guardian show that they had earlier sought to investigate two of Osama bin Laden's relatives in Washington and a Muslim organisation, the World Assembly of Muslim Youth (WAMY), with which they were linked. The FBI file, marked Secret (by Bush Presidential Order) was coded W1991, which means a case involving national security, records that Abdullah bin Laden, who lived in Washington, had originally had a file opened on him *"because of his relationship with the World Assembly of Muslim Youth - a suspected terrorist organisation"*...



## "Operation Northwoods" BLUEPRINT for 9-11

**False Flag Operations: Declassified Military Documents Show How US Government Planned Terrorist Attacks Against its Own Citizens**

### US Military Wanted to Provoke War with Cuba

by David Ruppe | ABC News, May 1, 2001

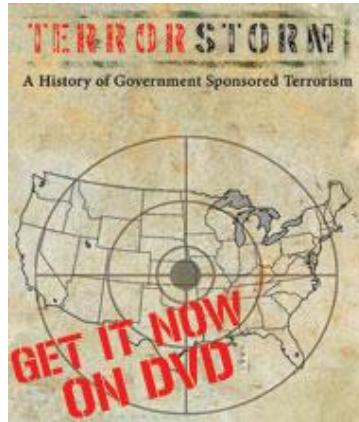
In the early 1960s, America's top military leaders reportedly drafted plans to kill innocent people and commit acts of terrorism in U.S. cities to create public support for a war against Cuba (or Iraq). Code-named **Operation Northwoods**, the plans reportedly included the possible assassination of Cuban émigrés, sinking boats of Cuban refugees on the high seas, hijacking planes, blowing up a U.S. ship, and even orchestrating violent terrorism in U.S. cities. The plans were developed as ways to trick the American public and the international community into supporting a war to oust Cuba's then new leader, communist Fidel Castro. Operation Northwoods was approved and signed by the Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, the Eisenhower appointee Army General Lyman L. Lemnitzer, and was presented to Kennedy's Secretary of Defense Robert McNamara on March 13, 1962. As reported by ABC News, stunning military documents code-named "Operation Northwoods" were declassified in recent years and show how in 1962, the top US military leaders planned an operation to create terror attacks against its own cities and KILL US citizens. The docu-



ments state that through the fabrication of false evidence, the US would blame Cuba and gain public support for an unpopular war against Castro. They included developing a fake Communist Cuban terror campaign in the Miami area, the fake hijacking of airplanes, and much more. (*Sound like 9-11 to you?*)

*For further details, the now declassified military documents are available at the National Security Archive of the George Washington University:*

<http://www.gwu.edu/~nsarchiv/news/20010430/>



## TERROR-STORM

By Alex Jones, [www.infowars.com](http://www.infowars.com)

**Terrorstorm explains that covert operations are designed to appear as if they are being carried out by other entities, such as other countries or terrorist groups to help demonize them and justify wars for geopolitical reasons and for financial gains. Throughout history, criminal elements inside governments-CIA have carried out terror attacks against their own populations as a pretext to enslave them. (Order the DVD at [www.infowars.com](http://www.infowars.com))**

## 9-11: THE IGNORED WARNING

The Sunday Times London | 09/22/2002

An FBI officer who was part of the agency's New York-based Al-Qaeda anti-terrorist squad described last Friday how he was blocked from aggressively pursuing one of the future hijackers only two weeks before the Sept.11 attacks.

Many people are convinced that George W. Bush knew what was going to happen and purposely allowed it to happen so he and his neo-conservative buddies could have the "new Pearl Harbor" they needed to justify their wars against Afghanistan and Iraq. Others go further. They are absolutely sure Cheney and company actually planned and carried out the attack. What is so disturbing is that their arguments are quite convincing. If an enormous cloud of suspicion is not to be permanently over the head of our government, the Bush Administration must "come clean," releasing information thus far withheld from



the American people. Why did John Ashcroft and top Pentagon officials cancel plans to fly commercial airlines the morning of 9/11? If they knew what was about to happen, why wasn't it stopped? Who made all the millions of dollars selling short United and American Airlines [stock] just before 9/11? Why weren't the hijacked airliners intercepted by jet fighters and shot down before they could fly into the WTC and Pentagon? What did the air traffic controllers say, and to whom? Why did the FBI impound the tapes of those conversations? Why has the public never been told what was on them? Why weren't the congressional investigators told? If it was just a matter of incompetence or somebody not doing their job, why hasn't anyone been fired or reprimanded?

## "Seismic Spikes"

American Free Press | 9/02 New York seismometers recorded huge bursts of energy prior to each tower collapsing. Seismologist Thorne Lay of UC at Santa Cruz ... "an underground nuclear explosion appears on the seismograph."

## Eyewitness Reports Persist Of Bombs At WTC Collapse:

American Free Press | 12/02/01 News reporters on the scene, who heard or saw explosive charges immediately before the collapse of the World Trade Center and virtual silence in the mainstream media.

## Rescue Fireman Louie Caccioli

"We think there were bombs set in the (WTC) building!" - **People** 9/12/01

## 9-11 LIVE REPORT FROM THE PENTAGON...

CNN | 9/11/2001 JAMIE MCINTYRE: "From my close-up inspection, there's NO EVIDENCE of a plane having crashed anywhere near the Pentagon. ... There are NO large tail sections, wing sections, fuselage, nothing like that anywhere around which would indicate that the entire plane crashed into the side of the Pentagon and then caused the side to collapse." See live video clip at the website: ([www.total911.info/2005/02/video-cnn-reported-no-plane-hit.html](http://www.total911.info/2005/02/video-cnn-reported-no-plane-hit.html))



< Notice:  
No  
Plane...  
No  
Bodies...  
No  
luggage...  
No  
massive  
hole...  
No  
Fuel fire  
And...  
Windows  
are intact.



## BUSH ADMINISTRATION FOREKNOWLEDGE OF 9- 11 GOVERNMENT OFFICIALS and MORE were WARNED!

Joint Chiefs of Staff were going to meet in NYC on 9/11 but were warned the day before not to fly. Willie Brown (mayor of San Francisco) was told not to fly by someone in the White House, probably Condoleeze Rice. Attorney General John Ashcroft stopped flying on commercial airliners just before 9/11 because HE WAS TOLD of the hijacking risk.

### TOP PENTAGON OFFICIALS WARNED NOT to FLY on 9-11

NEWSWEEK has learned, that on Sept.10 a group of top Pentagon officials suddenly canceled travel plans for the next morning, apparently because of security concerns.

### CONDOLEEZA RICE WARNED About Imminent Terror Attack:

NewsMax.com | 05/29/02 Five days before Sept. 11, National Security Advisor Condoleezza Rice was warned that a terrorist attack inside the United States was imminent, a former U.S. senator who headed up a blue-ribbon commission on terrorism revealed late Tuesday.

*According to FBI spokesman, Chief of Investigative Publicity Rex Tomb, "The FBI has no hard evidence connecting Osama Bin Laden to 9/11."*

### NSA Intercepts On Eve of 9/11 Sent a Warning:

Washington Post | 06/20/02 The National Security Agency intercepted two messages on the eve of the Sept. 11 attacks on the World Trade Center and the Pentagon warning that something was going to happen the next day, but the messages were not translated until Sept. 12, senior U.S. intelligence officials said

### Salman Rushdie Air Ban (banned from flying from Sept. 3rd):

London Times | 09/27/2001

The author Salman Rushdie believes that US authorities knew of an imminent terrorist strike when they banned him from taking internal flights in Canada and the US only a week before the attacks.

### Govt Insiders & Whistleblowers Agree: 9-11 Was an Inside Job!



**David Schippers tells Metcalf feds 'ignored' warnings of WTC attacks:** According to Schippers, investigative reporter Jayna Davis has compelling evidence indicating the government knew in Feb 1995 about Middle Eastern terrorists operating in Oklahoma City, planning the bombing in that city, the demise of TWA Flight 800 and the World Trade Center attacks.



## Stanley Hilton: Bush Authorized 9-11 Attacks

The Bush Junta Unmasked – Senior Advisor and chief of staff to Senator Bob Dole (R) A successful counselor and lawyer, Hilton represents hundreds of the victims families of 9/11 suing the government for \$7 billion. *"This (9/11) was all planned. We have some very incriminating documents as well as eyewitnesses, that Bush personally ordered this event to happen. This was a government-ordered operation. Bush personally signed the order. He personally authorized the attacks. He is guilty of treason and mass murder."* (09-10-2004) (Transcript of Alex Jones interview at: <http://rense.com/general57/aale.htm>)



### Official Story Bogus! - Morgan Reynolds, Former Chief Economist under President Bush

The Washington Times | June 13, 2005

UPI - A former Bush team member during his first administration is now voicing serious doubts about the collapse of the World Trade Center on 9-11. Former chief economist for the Department of Labor during President George W. Bush's first term comments that the official story about the collapse of the WTC is "bogus" and that it is more likely that a controlled demolition destroyed the Twin Towers and adjacent Building No. 7 indicating an "Inside Job."

(More at <http://washingtontimes.com/uni-breaking/20050613-102755-6408r.htm>)



### Paul Craig Roberts – Assistant Secretary of the Treasury during the Reagan Administration

Of the 9/11 Commission Report he wrote in 2006, "One would think that if the report could stand analysis, there would not be a taboo against calling attention to the inadequacy of its explanations." I will begin by stating what we know to be a solid incontrovertible scientific fact. We know that it is strictly impossible for any building, much less steel cased buildings, to "pancake" at FREE-FALL speed.

Therefore, it is a non-controversial fact that the official explanation of the collapse of the WTC buildings is false... Bush's unjustified invasion of Iraq and his support for Israeli aggression have done more to create terrorism in the Muslim world than Osama bin Laden could hope for.

(articles by Paul Roberts at: [http://www.vdare.com/roberts/all\\_columns.htm](http://www.vdare.com/roberts/all_columns.htm))



### Former Governor Jesse Ventura Questions Official 9/11 Story

Prison Planet.com | September 26, 2006

Former Minnesota Governor, actor and wrestling star Jesse Ventura has publicly questioned the official version of events behind 9/11 and gone further than ever before in citing Operation Northwoods and the Gulf of Tonkin as examples of how the government has planned and carried out staged war provocations in the past. Ventura first stated that he had many



unanswered questions about 9/11. Ventura found it painful, having dutifully served himself, that elements within the government would go to such barbaric and deceitful lengths to con its own populace into supporting militarism.



**Former British MI5 CounterTerrorism Officer  
David Shayler says 9-11 was an Inside Job  
Attack Was 'Coup de'tat,' Buildings Were Demolished By  
Controlled Demolitions**

Prison Planet .com | June 27 2005 David Shayler, who previously blew the whistle on the British government paying Al Qaeda \$200,000 to carry out political assassinations, has gone on the record with his conviction that 9/11 was an inside job meant to bring about a permanent state of emergency in America and pave the way for the invasions of Afghanistan, Iraq and ultimately Iran and Syria.



**Michael Meacher**

BBC World Service - Former UK Govt Minister speaks out about the stand-down of NORAD on September 11th, PNAC and the pre-planned wars in Afghanistan and Iraq. The conclusion of all this analysis must surely be that the "global war on terrorism" has the hallmarks of a political myth propagated to pave the way for a wholly different agenda - the US (Inc) goal of world hegemony, built around securing by force command over the oil required to drive the project.



**Alex Jones Interviews Andreas Von Buelow**

Von Buelow is the former German Defense Minister and Minister of Technology. Von Buelow went public to say the US government carried out 9/11. His book is one of the bestsellers across Europe.

**UNDERWRITER LABORATORIES: Official Reports are LIES**

Kevin Ryan, former department head at UL (Underwriter Laboratories), the company which certified the steel which went into the WTCs upon their construction, and inspected it after the WTC collapses in 2001. He found the official reports to be full of lies and contradictions.

(see: [www.911truth.org/article.php?story=20041112144051451](http://www.911truth.org/article.php?story=20041112144051451))

**28-Year Career CIA Official Says 9/11 An Inside Job  
Highlights missing Pentagon trillions as potential motive**

Prison Planet.com | September 7 2006

Bill Christison, a 28-year CIA career man and a former skeptic of alternative 9/11 explanations has gone further than ever before in voicing his convictions that the attacks bore the hallmarks of an inside job and the three buildings in the WTC complex were brought down by controlled demolition.

For more whistleblower reports, see [www.wanttoknow.info/050908insidejob911](http://www.wanttoknow.info/050908insidejob911)



*"Deceiving the public-- that it is not only acceptable, but necessary."*

-Paul Wolfowitz member of PNAC

**Cheney's hawks 'hijacking policy'**

www.smh.com.au | 10/30/03

*"Bush is not in control...the country's been hijacked...VP Cheney is running a shadow foreign policy...it's worse than Iran-Contra and Vietnam."* Air Force Lieutenant-Colonel Karen Kwiatkowski - former Pentagon officer

**Halliburton Makes A Killing On Iraq War**

Corpwatch.org | 3/22/03

VP Dick Cheney's former company is under a 10-yr govt. gravy-train deal worth a billion dollars. Linda Theis, a public affairs officer for the U.S. Army confirmed for Corpwatch that Halliburton Brown & Root is also supporting operations in Afghanistan, Djibouti, Georgia, Jordan and Uzbekistan and "are considered classified"



**VICE PRESIDENT CHENEY  
O R D E R E D  
NORAD & USAF  
“S T A N D – D O W N”**

Why didn't NORAD fulfil its standard operating procedure and intercept the planes? Were NORAD intentionally confused by the wargames taking place on the morning of 9/11 or were they intentionally ordered to stand down?

NORAD was unusually prepared on 9/11, because it was conducting a week-long semiannual exercise called Vigilant Guardian. On 9/11, North American Aerospace Defense Command's (Norad) Northeast Air Defense Sector was fully staffed, its key officers and enlisted supervisors already manning the operations center "battle cab." [Aviation Week]

COLONEL ROBERT MARR, US AIR FORCE: We had the fighters with a little more gas on board. A few more weapons on board. [...] We had 14 aircraft on alert, seven sites, two aircraft at each site. [ABC News, Sept. 11, 2002]

*That's a ratio of 3.5 'hot' fighter jets per hijacked airliner!* The "hijacked" flights went through some of the most heavily armed military and air force bases in the country.

**Cheney: "The orders still stand" as Flight 77 approaches the  
Pentagon with no action taken to defend it**

Secretary of Transportation Norman Mineta was in the Presidential Emergency



Operating Center with Vice President Cheney as Flight 77 approached Washington, D.C. On May 23, 2003 in front of the 9/11 Commission, Secretary Mineta testified:

*"During the time that the airplane was coming in to the Pentagon, there was a young man who would come in and say to the Vice President, "The plane is 50 miles out." "The plane is 30 miles out." And when it got down to "the plane is 10 miles out," the young man also said to the Vice President, "Do the orders still stand?"*

And the Vice President turned and whipped his neck around and said,

***"Of course the orders still stand.  
Have you heard anything to the contrary?!"***

At least six air traffic controllers who dealt with two of the hijacked airliners on Sept. 11, 2001, made a tape recording that day describing the events, but the tape was destroyed by a supervisor without anyone making a transcript or even listening to it, the Transportation Department said today. The taping began before noon on Sept. 11 at the New York Air Route Traffic Control Center, in Ronkonkoma, on Long Island, but it was later destroyed by an F.A.A. quality-assurance manager, who crushed the cassette in his hand, *cut the tape into little pieces and dropped them in different trash cans around the building*, according to a report made public today by the inspector general of the Transportation Department. [New York Times | 5/6/04]



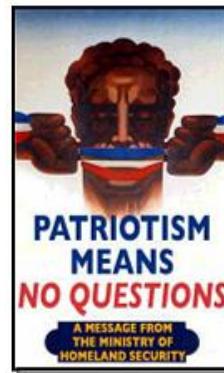
**9-11 IN PLANE SIGHT - Director's Cut**  
**Dave vonKleist, producer**  
[www.thepowerhour.com](http://www.thepowerhour.com)      **A MUST SEE!**

Due to the overwhelming response of "911 In Plane Site," they were able to collect mountains of new footage and photographs from sources all over the world. We can now say, without a shadow of doubt, that we have undeniable evidence of a massive cover-up. Video highlights the following facts:

- "No evidence of plane hitting Pentagon" - CNN
- No plane, no fuel fire, no bodies, no luggage
- Pentagon hit by remote-controlled cruise missile
- "WTC not hit by American Airlines" - FOX News
- Boeing 737 military refueling tankers hit WTC
- FDNY testifies of WTC controlled demolitions
- Larry Silverstein admitted demolition of Bldg.7



## The King of the North – A Dictator unrestrained by Law



As the world is distracted with wars & rumors of wars, Bush, who peddles and exploits the very fear of war, works quietly behind the scenes to consolidate his dictatorship. He gave himself the power to wiretap, search, and detain indefinitely any American without bringing charges against them. He set up a worldwide network of secret prisons where torture has become the norm.

### **Presidential absolutism:**

#### **Bush claims unlimited surveillance powers**

McClatchy-Tribune News Service | January 17, 2007

When Congress was out of town for the winter recess, President Bush asserted unilateral powers to open U.S. mail without a warrant. In yet another unfortunate "signing statement," Bush claims he can do searches without obtaining a warrant, as required by the Fourth Amendment to the U.S. Constitution and laws enacted by Congress. This comes on top of earlier claims that he can intercept phone calls and e-mails. Clearly, the system of separation of powers is in doubt as the president claims unilateral powers to do whatever he wants. More than 200 years after Americans rejected the tyrannical acts of King George III, we've got another George with kingly pretensions that need to be checked.

Your fearless leader believes the Constitution is little more than a worthless piece of paper. "Last month, Republican Congressional leaders filed into the Oval Office to meet with President George W. Bush and talk about renewing the controversial USA Patriot Act," writes Doug Thompson for Capitol Hill Blue. "GOP leaders told Bush that his hardcore push to renew the more onerous provisions of the act could further alienate conservatives still mad at the President from his botched attempt to nominate White House Counsel Harriet Miers to the Supreme Court." Thompson reported the following:

*"I don't give a goddamn," Bush retorted. "I'm the President and the Commander-in-Chief. Do it my way."*

*"Mr. President," one aide in the meeting said. "There is a valid case that the provisions in this law undermine the Constitution."*

*"Stop throwing the Constitution in my face," Bush screamed back. "It's just a God-damned piece of paper!"*

**- Bush Trashes Constitution, Few Notice** – Dec.2005 at: [kurtnimmo.com/?p=156](http://kurtnimmo.com/?p=156)



## The King of the North Moves Toward Martial Law

*“...the truth is yes...the plans are here...whereby you could in the name of stopping TERRORISM...evoke the military and arrest Americans and put them in concentration camps”* – Henry Gonzales (D, Texas)

In a stealth maneuver, President Bush has signed into law a provision which, according to Senator Patrick Leahy (D-Vermont), will actually encourage the President to declare federal martial law (1). It does so by revising the Insurrection Act, a set of laws that limits the President's ability to deploy troops within the United States. The Insurrection Act (10 U.S.C.331 -335) has historically, along with the Posse Comitatus Act (18 U.S.C.1385), helped to enforce strict prohibitions on military involvement in domestic law enforcement. With one cloaked swipe of his pen, Bush is seeking to undo those prohibitions.

Public Law 109-364, or the "John Warner Defense Authorization Act of 2007" (H.R.5122) (2), which was signed by the commander in chief on October 17th, 2006, in a private Oval Office ceremony, allows the President to declare a "public emergency" and station troops anywhere in America and take control of state-based National Guard units WITHOUT the consent of the governor or local authorities, in order to "suppress public disorder."

President Bush seized this unprecedented power on the very same day that he signed the equally odious Military Commissions Act of 2006. In a sense, the two laws complement one another. One allows for torture and detention abroad, while the other seeks to enforce acquiescence at home, preparing to order the military onto the streets of America. Remember, the term for putting an area under military law enforcement control is precise; the term is "martial law."

Section 1076 of the massive Authorization Act, which grants the Pentagon another \$500-plus-billion for its ill-advised adventures, is entitled, "Use of the Armed Forces in Major Public Emergencies." Section 333, "Major public emergencies; interference with State and Federal law" states that "the President may employ the armed forces, including the National Guard in Federal service, to restore public order and enforce the laws of the United States when, as a result of a natural disaster, epidemic, or other serious public health emergency, terrorist attack or incident, or other condition in any State or possession of the United States, the President determines that domestic violence has occurred to such an extent that the constituted authorities of the State or possession are incapable of ("refuse" or "fail" in) maintaining public order, "in order to suppress, in any State, any insurrection, domestic violence, unlawful combination, or conspiracy."

For the current President, "enforcement of the laws to restore public order" means to commandeer guardsmen from any state, over the objections of local governmental, military and local police entities; ship them off to another state; conscript them in a law enforcement mode; and set them loose against "disor-



derly" citizenry – war protesters, possibly, or those who object to forced vaccinations and quarantines in the event of a bio-terror event.

The law also facilitates militarized police round-ups and detention of protesters, so called "illegal aliens," "potential terrorists" and other "undesirables" for detention in facilities already contracted for and under construction by Cheney's Halliburton. That's right. Under the cover of a trumped-up "immigration emergency" and the frenzied militarization of the southern border, detention camps are being constructed right under our noses, camps designed for anyone who resists the foreign and domestic agenda of the Bush administration.

An article on "recent contract awards" in a recent issue of the slick, insider "Journal of Counterterrorism & Homeland Security International" reported that Cheney's "global engineering and technical services powerhouse KBR [Kellogg, Brown & Root] announced in January 2006 that its Government and Infrastructure division was awarded an Indefinite Delivery/Indefinite Quantity (IDIQ) contract to support U.S. Immigration and Customs Enforcement (ICE) facilities in the event of an emergency." "With a maximum total value of \$385 million over a five year term," the report notes, "the contract is to be executed by the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers," "for establishing temporary detention and processing capabilities to augment existing ICE Detention and Removal Operations (DRO) - in the event of an emergency influx of immigrants into the U.S., or to support the rapid development of new programs." The report points out that "KBR is the engineering and construction subsidiary of Halliburton." (3) So, in addition to authorizing another \$532.8 billion for the Pentagon, including a \$70-billion "supplemental provision" which covers the cost of the ongoing, mad military maneuvers in Iraq, Afghanistan, and other places, the new law, signed by the president in a private White House ceremony, further collapses the historic divide between the police and the military: a tell-tale sign of a rapidly consolidating police state in America, all accomplished amidst ongoing U.S. imperial pretensions of global domination, sold to an "emergency managed" and seemingly willfully gullible public as a "global war on terrorism."

### Concentration Camps for Citizens: Ashcroft's Hellish Vision

Los Angeles Times | Aug 14, 2002

His plan allows the US Attorney General to order the indefinite incarceration of US citizens and patriots, strip them of their rights and access to courts by declaring them as 'enemy combatants'.

### Bush Can Hold US Citizens Without Trial

AP | June 28, 2004

Supreme Court rule the Executive Branch has the power to detain American terror "suspects" without charges or trial.



*“Government is not reason; it is not eloquence; it is force. Like fire, it is a dangerous servant and a fearful master!”*  
— George Washington

- the President is able to make any decision he wishes without judicial or legislative restraint
- the executive branch can now carry on its meetings in secret, without scrutiny from the press or the people
- the "homeland security" agents can now intrude in any part of a citizen's life

Way back in November of 2001, William Safire accused the Bush administration of "seizing dictatorial power." Well, Mr. Safire, you ain't seen nothing yet! Just when you thought it couldn't get any worse, just when you thought we can't lose any more of your liberties and still call itself a "free society," we learn that the Bush administration wants to take away even more of your rights. A secret document was just leaked out of John Ashcroft's Justice Department and turned over to the Center for Public Integrity. Titled, the Domestic Security Enhancement Act of 2003, this document turns out to be a draft of new anti-terrorism legislation, a vastly more muscular sequel to Patriot Act. If passed, it would grant the executive branch sweeping new powers of domestic surveillance, and it would eliminate most of the few remaining checks and balances that protect US citizens from tyranny.

Dr. David Cole, a Law professor at Georgetown University and author of Terrorism and the Constitution assessed the document, saying, "I think this is a quite radical proposal. It authorizes secret arrests. It would give the Attorney General essentially unchecked authority to deport anyone who he thought was a danger to our economic interests. It would strip citizenship from people for lawful political associations."

*“Then they will hand you over to be afflicted, and will kill you; and you will be hated above all peoples for My Name’s sake. And then many will be offended and will betray one another...” — Matthew 24:9-10*



"Secret arrests"? Did we hear that right? It seems that the Homeland Security Department (HSD) is about to become the KGB. The first Patriot Act already allows for people to be locked up indefinitely without a lawyer and without being charged with a crime. If Patriot Act II passes, then arrests would also be secret. That means that dissenters (or anyone else, for that matter) could disappear without a trace, just as they did in Nazi Germany, in Stalinist Russia, and in Pinochet's Chile.



## Concentration Camps for US Citizens

Could the occult powers behind the "New World Order" be heaven's ordained instrument for judging the hypocrites of the Church and an entire nation? As you will discover, Americans were warned in numerous ways about the coming the attacks of 9-11. Various mayors, politicians, even high-level cabinet members of the Bush Administration were warned NOT to fly on 9-11. What if the facts bring credible doubt that "radical Islamic terrorists" didn't actually hijack any United or American Airlines passenger jets, but this was the "Hollywood-style" cover story and mass mind-control propaganda issued by those in power who were actually guilty for the terror perpetrated on 9-11?

Could you accept the fact that a cabal of high-ranking US government officials - those which you would "assume" to be in charge of "protecting the sheeple" of the United States of America were actually the very ones who orchestrated the 9-11 "terror attacks"? This means they were also responsible for the murder of at least 3,000 lives that day, as well as all the deaths that occur there on out in a war that was based upon lies! Hard to imagine such an incredible double-cross, isn't it! Many FBI and CIA whistleblowers have called 9-11 as a "coup" by the war-profiteers in the Bush Administration, which includes the complete destruction of the rights and freedoms you once thought you had.

Two Witness Ministries reveals facts and information which is kept from the public consciousness, and most importantly we deliver it in the format of Yahweh's perfect prophecy which you will NEVER hear trumpeted from the apostate 501-C.3 harlot Churches of Mystery Babylon the Great!

*“...but they regard not the Work of Yahweh, neither consider the operaton of His hands. Therefore, My people are gone into captivity, because they have no understanding...” — Y’shayah (Isaiah) 5:12-13*

## Gulags For American Citizens In Final Planning Stages

*Halliburton sex slave trade criminals prepare camps for political dissidents*

THE WATSON REPORT

Paul Joseph Watson/Prison Planet.com  
March 1, 2006

Bush administration and US army preparations to target American citizens and intern them in forced labor camps has vastly accelerated in the past month and commentators from all over the political spectrum are sounding the alarm bells that the round-ups may begin soon. Once the bane of the media's stereotypical 'tin foil hat wearing' caricatures, concentration camps in America are now serious news and no one is laughing. Following the news first given wide attention by this website, that Halliburton subsidiary Kellogg, Brown





and Root had been awarded a \$385 million dollar contract by Homeland Security to construct detention and processing facilities in the event of a national emergency, the Alternet website put together an alarming report that collated all the latest information on plans to initiate internment of political subversives and Muslims after the next major terror attack in the US.

The article highlighted the disturbing comments of Sen. Lindsey Graham, who encouraged torture supporting Attorney General Alberto Gonzales to target, "Fifth Columnists" Americans who show disloyalty and sympathize with "the enemy," whoever that enemy may be. It is important to stress that the historical precedent mirrors exactly what the Halliburton camp deal outlines. Oliver North's Reagan era **Rex 84 plan** proposed rounding up 400,000 refugees, under FEMA, in the event of "uncontrolled population movements" over the Mexican border into the United States. The real agenda, just as it is with Halliburton's gulags, was to use the cover of rounding up immigrants and illegal aliens as a smokescreen for targeting political dissidents. From 1967 to 1971 the FBI kept a list of persons to be rounded up as subversive, dubbed the "ADEX" list.

The current terrorist suspect list was **recently revealed** to contain the names of 325,000 people. The government claimed that only a tiny fraction were American citizens living in America but when compared to the potential terrorist list in the UK, which under section 44 of the terrorism act has ensnared at least 119,000 people, most of them innocent protesters, the number is likely to be far higher. Britain's population is only 60 million compared to the US at 295 million.

Halliburton, through their KBR subsidiary, is the same company that built most of the major new detention camps in Iraq and Afghanistan. KBR have been embroiled in a human sex slave trade that their representatives have lobbied to continue.

We have a company that has been handed a contract to build prison camps in America that is engaged in trafficking young girls and women. Can this horror movie get any more frightening? A much discussed and circulated report, the **Pentagon's Civilian Inmate Labor Program**, has recently been updated and the revision details a "template for developing agreements" between the Army and corrections facilities for the use of civilian inmate labor on Army installations."

The plan is clearly to swallow up disenfranchised groups like prisoners and Muslims at first and then extend the policy to include 'Fifth Columnists,' otherwise known as anyone who "disagrees with the government or who exercises their Constitutional rights."

Respected author Peter Dale Scott speculated that the "detention centers could be used to detain American citizens if the Bush administration were to



declare martial law." Daniel Ellsberg, former Special Assistant to Assistant Secretary of Defense, called the plan, "preparation for a roundup after the next 9/11 for Mid-Easterners, Muslims and possibly dissenters. They've already done this on a smaller scale, with the 'special registration' detentions of immigrant men from Muslim countries, and with Guantanamo."

George Bush has declared himself to be dictator and to have supreme power over and above the limitations of the US Constitution. Bush administration officials like Alberto Gonzales have declared Bush to be **"above the law."** Preparation for the internment of thousands of Americans who are 'disloyal' in times of emergency are afoot.

The next step is clearer than it has ever been. One more large scale staged terror attack in America and the result will be martial law, worse than anything ever seen in Nazi Germany! When even famous singers like Morrissey are being detained and questioned by the secret service for "speaking out against the American and British governments," all US citizens are in a lot of trouble.



We are dangerously close to a situation where ~ if the American people took to the streets in righteous indignation or if there were another 9/11 ~ a mechanism for martial law could be quickly implemented and carried out under REX 84.

Be forewarned ~ the Cheney/Bush administration will stop at nothing to preserve their power and their ongoing neocon misadventure and they have currently have executive control over all the states National Guard troops in a national emergency. Under the provision, the president now has the authority to take control of the Guard in case of "a serious natural or manmade disaster, accident or catastrophe" in the United States.

For more information on concentration camps in America, request **America Under Seige** by Linda Thompson for a \$20 offering to: Two Witness Ministries. Also, visit and study the website: [www.apfn.org/apfn/camps.htm](http://www.apfn.org/apfn/camps.htm)

### BUSH SHOULD BE INDICTED AS A WAR CRIMINAL

AP | 12-08-05 Nobel Literature Laureate Harold Pinter admits, *"How many people do you have to kill before you qualify to be described as a mass murderer and a war criminal? One hundred thousand innocent civilians?..We have brought torture, cluster bombs, permanent environmental damage from depleted uranium, innumerable acts of random murder, misery, degradation and death to the Afghan and Iraqi people and call it bringing freedom and democracy to the Middle East."*

### Torture Bill states Non-Allegiance to Bush is Terrorism

Prisonplanet.com | Sept 29, 2006



Buried amongst the untold affronts to the Bill of Rights, the Constitution... the torture bill contains a definition of "wrongfully aiding the enemy" which



labels all US citizens who breach their “allegiance” to President Bush and the actions of his government as terrorists subject to possible arrest, torture and conviction in front of a military tribunal. Alex Jones, the winner of the 2004 Project Censored award for his analysis of Patriot Act II, uncovered numerous provisions and definitions that make the bill appear as almost a carbon copy of Hitler’s 1933 Enabling Act. In section 950j, the bill criminalizes any challenge to the legislation’s legality by the Supreme Court or any United States court. US Attorney General Alberto Gonzales has already threatened federal judges to shut up and not question Bush’s authority on the torture of detainees or enemy combatants.

*“No court, justice, or judge shall have jurisdiction to hear or consider any claim or cause of action whatsoever, including any action pending on or filed after the date of the enactment of the Military Commissions Act of 2006, relating to prosecution, trial, or judgment of a military commission under this chapter, including challenges to the lawfulness of procedures of military commissions under this chapter.”...*

Subsection 4(b) (26) of section 950v. of HR 6166 – Crimes triable by military commissions – includes the following definition:

*“Any person subject to this chapter who, in breach of an allegiance or duty to the United States (Inc.), knowingly or intentionally aids an enemy of the United States (Inc.), or one of the co-belligerents of the enemy, shall be punished as a military commission under this chapter may direct.”*

Why would a foreign terrorist have any allegiance to the United States (Inc.) to breach in the first place? Because this torture bill isn’t aimed at “foreign” terrorists, but “domestic” terrorists, ie. US citizens who protest the war!

This proves the torture bill applies to US citizens and includes them under the “enemy combatant” designation. Prisonplanet.com previously cited the comments of Yale law Professor Bruce Ackerman, who wrote in the LA Times, “*The compromise legislation...authorizes the president to seize American (US) citizens as enemy combatants, even if they have never left the United States. And once thrown into a military prison (concentration/detention facility con-structed by VP Cheney’s Halliburton/Kellogg Brown & Root) they cannot expect a trial by their peers or any other of the normal protections of the Bill of Rights.*” The New York Times stated that this legislation introduced, “*could give the president the power to apply this label to anyone he wanted.*”

In addition, under the bill, “*No person may invoke the Geneva Conventions or any protocols thereto in any habeas corpus or other civil action or proceeding to which the United States (Inc.) , or a current or former officer, employee, member of the Armed Forces, or other agent of the United States*



*(Inc.), is a party as a source of rights in any court of the United States (Inc.) or its States (Inc.) or territories.”*

The bill also allows hearsay evidence (obtained via phony confessions after torture) to be considered by the military tribunal and bars the suspect from even having knowledge of the charges against him – making the case for defense impossible. This is guaranteed to produce 100% conviction rates as you would expect in the dictatorship of Uzbekistan or Zimbabwe and other torture protagonists who are in many cases allied with the Bush administration.

Since this bill, President Bush has declared himself to be above the Constitution and the laws of the United States, the allegiance of American (US) citizens is no longer to the flag or the freedoms for which it stands, but to Bush himself. This should leave you with no doubt as to which parties are the target of the government’s torture and intimidation campaign. Could protesting an illegal and immoral war approved by the “King of the North” – the Rider of the White Horse – be considered “breaching an allegiance to the United States?” I guess when you’re above the law, you can *legally* take out political opposition!

*“There is nothing we can do to bring back the men and women lost on September 11th, 2001. Yet we’ll always honor their memory and we will never forget the way they were taken from us. This nation will call evil by its name. We will answer brutal murder with patient justice. Those who kill the innocent will be held to account...And now, in memory of the victims of September the 11th, it is my honor to sign the Military Commissions Act of 2006 into law.”*

– President George W. Bush  
(the Rider of the White Horse)

The bill was signed on October 16, 2006



*“If terrorists use WMD that inflicts large casualties, the free world loses what it cherishes most – freedom and liberty... this will militarize the country and unravel our constitution.”*

– General Tommy “Horned Hand” Franks,  
Cigar Aficionado, Dec. 2003 interview



# 8

## Chapter

### There's a Way of Escape! Accept the Seal of Yahweh's Salvation!

*"For then will be Great Tribulation, such as has not come to pass since the beginning of the world to this time – no, nor ever shall be. And unless those days be shortened, there would no flesh be saved..."* – Matthew 24:21-22

The Savior saw the demise of the United States of America in the latter days. As Chapter 2 explained, prophecy was given thousands of years ago so that future generations could consider their ways and repent. If only the Christians and Jews of America would forsake their rebellious behavior against the Covenant of Yahweh, things wouldn't be so bleak. Nations don't collapse because the people are righteous! Two Witness Ministries has published this book under inspiration from the prophetic Scriptures to raise a final warning to the sheeple of America. As the dollar continues to slide in value, and the "birth pangs" of New World Order terror continue to pound on the nation, the stress fractures upon the Bill of Rights by draconian legislation, Bush's tyrannical Executive Orders will give way to a full-blown Nazi-like Homeland Security police state where liberty gives way to mass chaos. *Luciferians are in power!*



The Remnant Seal



*"And at the time of the end, the king of the south will attack him (9-11) and the king of the north will come against him like a whirlwind – with chariots, with horsemen, and with many ships. He will invade countries, and overflow and sweep through them. He will also enter the Land of Beauty. Many countries will be overthrown, but these will escape from his hand: Edom, Moab, and the leaders of the children of Ammon (Jordan). He will also stretch his hand against other countries; but the land of Egypt will not escape. And he – the King of the North – will have power over the treasures of gold, of silver and over all the precious things of Egypt. The Libyans and the Ethiopians (and Sudan) follow at his heels."* – Daniel 11:40-43



**The Middle East**  
*The Targeted Region that Sparks World War III*



*“And you will hear of wars and rumors of wars. See that you are not troubled, for all these things (Daniel 11:40-43) must come to pass, but the end is not yet”*  
- Matthew 24:6

This is the First Seal of the White Horse conquering the Islamic nations of the Middle East for treasures of oil and booty. This is not W.W.III! This is the time period that the Witnesses of Yahweh are warning the world of what is to come! These were the prophesied invasions of the Rider of the White Horse from the First Seal of Revelation 6:2! You are watching prophecy unfold before you! Now for the really scary part! The Second Seal of World War III follows...

*“But tidings out of the east and out of the north will trouble him; therefore, he will go forth with great fury to DESTROY and UTTERLY ANNIHILATE many.”* – Daniel 11:44



The Red Horse = Communist China + Communist Russia

The “tidings” mentioned in the above prophecy of Daniel 11:44 is referring to the alliance between the leaders of Communist China in Beijing and the leaders of the Russian federation. The conquests of the White Horse in the Middle East trigger a massive nuclear exchange – the great annihilation seen by the prophets of Yahweh upon North American cities and the world! Notice, both of their national flags are blood red – the same color as the Horse of the Second Seal...

*“And when Yahsha has opened the Second Seal, I heard the second creature say, Come and see. And there went out another horse that was red, and power was granted to him who sat upon it to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another, and there was given unto him a great sword.”* – Revelation 6:3-4

Peace is taken from the earth and all nations will be at war with each other. The Hebrew Apostles of Yahsha the Meshiakh were told to record His warnings of this great final cataclysm between nations which gives rise to the Anti-Messiah.

*“For then nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom...”*  
- Matthew 24:7a (the Red Horse)

This is the fulfillment of the Second Seal of the Red Horse or World



War III among the nations and power blocks of the world consisting of the NATO countries led by the White Horse vs. the Communist powers of Asia. This “Annihilation” seen by the Prophet Daniel and Yahsha the Meshiakh can be nothing less than nuclear war! Nuclear war is also seen in many other prophecies throughout the Hebrew Scriptures, such as 2 Kepha 3:10-12,

*“But they deliberately forget this: that long ago the heavens came into existence by the Word of Yahweh, ...By the Word also the world existing was flooded with water, and destroyed. By the same word, the heavens and the earth which now exist are reserved for fire, being kept in store until the day of judgment, for destruction of unrighteous men.”* – 2 Kepha 3:5-7



*“And I will show wonders in the heavens and in the earth – blood, fire and pillars of smoke. The sun will be turned to darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and the terrible day of Yahweh comes.”* – Joel 2:30-31



*“I will heap destruction upon them; I will spend my arrows (missiles) against them. They shall be burnt with hunger, and devoured with burning heat...”*  
– Deut.32:23-24 (The Song of Mosheh – all prophecy!)

*“The earth is defiled under the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance and broken the everlasting covenant. Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are desolate; therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left. The city is left desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction”* - Isayah 24:5-6, 12

Here are some headlines confirming this preparation of Red Horse alliances to defend itself against White Horse (White House) aggression...

## **Russia and Central Asian Allies Conduct War Games in Response to US Threats**

**by Michel Chossudovsky**

Global Research.ca, August 24, 2006

Barely acknowledged by the Western media, military exercises organized by Russia, Kazakhstan, Kyrgyzstan and Tajikistan under the Collective Security Treaty Organisation, (CSTO) were launched on the 24th of August. These war games, officially tagged as part of a counter terrorism program, are in direct



response to US military threats in the region including the planned attacks against Iran.

The Rubezh-2006 exercise, is scheduled to take place from August 24-29 near the Kazak port city of Aktau: Press reports from the region describe these war games as a response to US military presence and ambitions in Central Asia:

This enlargement of the Shanghai Cooperation Organization, which also includes observer status for India, Pakistan and Mongolia counters US military and strategic objectives in the broader region. Moreover, China and Russia, which are partners in the SCO also have a longstanding bilateral military cooperation agreement. In August 2005, China and Russia conducted joint military exercises.

The conduct of the CSTO war games must be seen as a signal to Washington that an attack on Iran could lead to a much broader military conflict in which Russia and the member states of the CSTO could potentially be involved, siding with Iran and Syria.

Also of significance is the structure of bilateral military cooperation agreements. Russia and China are the main suppliers of advanced weapons systems of Iran and Syria. Russia is contemplating the installation of a Navy base in Syria on the eastern Mediterranean coastline. In turn, the US and Israel have military cooperation agreements with Azerbaijan and Georgia.

#### China War Games

In recent developments, China and Kazakhstan have initiated war games (August 24, 2006) under the auspices of the Shanghai Cooperation Organization (SCO). These war games are being held concurrently with those conducted under the CSTO, which are also being held in Kazakhstan.



#### Russia, China and India: A New Strategic Triangle for a New Cold War

Parameters, Julie Rahm, 2001

Joint opposition to Western dominance is one motivation for a Russia-China-India strategic partnership. NATO enlargement, as well as the West's renewed strategic interest in the southern republics of the former USSR, became a new powerful catalyst for Russia's move eastward. In November 1995, Defense Minister Pavel Grachev warned that in response to NATO's planned eastward expansion, Russia would also turn to its east to seek new allies. It was conceived in Moscow that the strengthening of ties with China would lead to the formation of a new balance of power in Asia that could be advantageous to Russia. Plans were made for a strategic partnership not only with China, but also with India and Iran. One of the goals of such an alliance would be to prevent the West from gaining a foothold in Central Asia and the Caucasus.

*"All those who take up the sword will die by the sword."* – Matthew 26:52



#### China Tilts to Russia to Counter Uncle Sam

Taipei Times | July 14, 2005

Last week, Chinese President Hu Jintao and Russian President Vladimir Putin signed a "China-Russia Joint Statement on the 21st Century World Order." With this, China is returning to a strategy of depending on a single ally. But the deeper significance of this statement is that it contributes to China's emerging strategy of unilateral threats, a bilateral defense and multilateral solutions to problems it sees in the international situation.

*"For this is what Yahweh says; Your affliction is incurable, your wound is severe. There is no one to plead your cause, that you might be bandaged up, you have no healing medicines. All your lovers have forgotten you; they do not see you; for I have wounded you with the wound of an enemy, with the fierceness of chastisement; for the multitude of your iniquities, because your sins have increased."*

– Jeremiah 30:12-14



Yahweh's judgment upon America begins with the Dictatorship of US President George W. Bush. The manufactured terror of the New World Order results in the economic collapse of the dollar, full martial law, the Draft, loss of rights, national ID card/chip, and World War III upon the unrepentant Baal worshipers of the United States. According to prophecy, America will not survive the Second Seal of the Red Horse. This nuclear war will kill 1/4 of earth's population, or 1.5 billion people. This doesn't even include the deaths that result from the Third Seal (famines) and the Fourth Seal (pestilence and plagues) which follow! The Four Horses have no mercy! The Rider of the White Horse has been appointed by heaven to bring Great suffering and death – for George W. Bush is a devout Luciferian following orders from his Dark Lord. Bush's prophesied Draft takes more lives of hundreds of thousands of young men and women in foreign wars as UN forces occupy desolated US cities. Because of her whoredoms, America's allies will forsake her and watch her rise no more.

*"The virgin of Israel has fallen, she will rise no more.  
She is forsaken upon her land, and there is none to lift her up..."*  
– Amos 5:2

The prophecies reveal that once the Second Seal of nuclear annihilation and World War III is unleashed upon America, the apostate Talmudic Zionist Jews and the Vatican of the Roman Catholic Church will initiate the rebuilding of Solomon's Temple in Jerusalem (a Masonic "New Age" One World religious temple dedicated to all the gods of the nations). Then the Anti-Messiah is revealed by taking his seat in the "holy place" and is prophesied to reign over



the earth with an iron fist against all opposition. This last days “Abomination of Desolation” only lasts for a short space of 3-1/2 years culminating in the Second Coming of Yahsha the Meshiakh at the Feast of Trumpets. (2 Thes. 2:4-7; Rev. 11:2,9,11; 12:6,14) At His majestic return, the Savior will then destroy the False Prophet (Anti-Messiah) and the United Nations “Beast” armies that gather against Him and His chosen ones...

*“The ten horns which you saw are ten kings, which as yet have not received a kingdom; but receive authority as kings one hour with the beast. These have one purpose and they give their power and authority to the beast. These will make war with the Lamb, but the Lamb will overcome them; for Yahsha is Ruler of rulers and King of kings; and those who are with Him are called, chosen and faithful.” –Rev.17:12-14*

### Accept the Savior and be Saved!

Two Witness Ministries hopes you will come to realize that war is the result when mankind chooses to ignore the prophecies of Yahweh. The Creator still loves all mankind but pleads with earth’s inhabitants to consider their ways. The hope for peace exists in this message being shared to the nations so that these warnings can lead to religious leaders demanding swift repentance and turning back to the unchanging righteousness, justice and true love only found in Yahweh’s Covenant Law. If not, America will end up destroyed just like Egypt!

*“For this covenant is the same covenant that I will renew with the House of Israel; After those days says Yahweh, I will put My Law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and I will be their Abba, and they will be My people.” – Hebrews 8:10*

Yahweh Almighty has ordained only one way to escape from the Four Horses of the Apocalypse! You have no other choice but to willingly submit to the Lamb of Yahweh by calling upon His heaven-sent royal Hebrew Name – Yahsha h’Meshiakh! Yahsha is looking for your obedience and the Seal of Yahweh upon your forehead (Rev.14:1) This special sealing is granted at one’s water baptism into the Family of Yahweh thru the authority of the Risen King!

*“Nevertheless, the foundation of Yahweh stands sure, having this seal: Yahweh knows those who are His, because everyone who reveres the Name Yahweh departs from iniquity and lawlessness.” –2 Timothy 2:19*

Contact Two Witness Ministries thru our website email or by regular snail mail and request the free information entitled, “The Handwriting on the Wall”. This study material will prove for you that indeed Yahweh’s Witnesses



have restored the long lost Name of the Hebrew Savior! The world have been duped into accepting the manmade invention of Protestant Reformer Sir William Tyndale who created the name “Jesus” back in 1525! With the restoration of the Name of the Messiah - the “Branch” of the lineage of Dode (David) of the Tribe of Yahdah (Judah), salvation is now possible in these last days for His remnant!

*“And the remnant woman fled into the wilderness on earth where she has a place prepared by Yahweh, that they should feed her there a thousand two-hundred and sixty days...And the dragon was enraged with the woman and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, who keep the commandments of Yahweh and have the witness of Yahsha.” – Revelation 12:6,17*



*“And at that time will Michael stand up, the great prince who stands for the children of your people; and there will be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation to that same time. And at that time your people will be delivered, everyone who will be found written in the Book of Life. And many of those who sleep in the dust of the earth will awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and contempt.” – Daniel 12:1-2*

*“Repent, and be immersed everyone of you, in the Name of Yahsha the Meshiakh for the remission of transgressions, and you will receive the gift of the power of Yahweh.” – Acts 2:38*

*“These things I have written to you who believe in the Name of the Son of Yahweh, so that you may know that you have eternal life..” –1 J.5:13*

You are living in the days of fulfilled prophecy, & the First Seal opened on 9-11 Yes – President George W. Bush is America’s new dictator and King who will not relinquish power without a fight! The Rider of the White Horse is counting on your support for endless war, bloodshed and the Draft of your children!

The Lamb of Yahweh – Yahsha h’Meshiakh is asking YOU...

*Do you want WAR or PEACE?*

*Are YOU willing to be saved? (Acts 2:38; Romans 6:16)*

*Prophecy shows that Christians and Patriot leaders will not repent!*

**Many are called, but few are chosen!**

Your answer to these questions determines whether you will escape and inherit the coming Kingdom of Yahweh. Yahweh loves you very much! Two Witness Ministries and the Remnant of YHWH Thanks YOU for spreading the Word!



## Other Revelations from Two Witness Ministries ...

## BOOKS:

*The New Covenant – Paleo Signature Edition  
Communion – the Bloodfest of Babylon  
the Greatest Deception in the History of the World*  
Free Information:

*Babylon's Trojan Horse – 666 in Jesus Name*  
*The Rider of the White Horse – G.W.Bush in Prophecy*  
*Abomination in the Temple – the Curse of the Swine*  
*The Blasphemy of Babylon – the Gods Unite the Nations*  
*Why YHWH Warns Against Elohim*  
*The Sabbath – Suggestion or Command?*  
*The Revelation of #5483 – the Shocking Truth Exposed*  
*The Bible of Babylon – the King James per-Version*  
*The Law of the Tallit – a Wedding Garment Ordained by YHWH*  
*The Law of Crowns – Headcoverings Ordained by YHWH*  
*When Was Messiah Born?*  
*What is Man?*  
*Calendar of Babylon - Beware the Lunar Sabbath!*  
*The Cross – Symbol of Sex Worship*  
*Chanukkah – Let His Light Shine*  
*What Does Christmas Mean?*  
*Daniel's Last Week in Prophecy*  
*The Law of the Firstborn – the Real Meaning of Passover*  
*Shalom – Peace at Last in the Coming Millennium*  
*HalleluYah for the Creator's Memorial Name*  
*Restoring the New Moon Calendar of YHWH*  
*Depleted Uranium - Making All Wars Nuclear*  
*The Patriot Matrix – Evolution into Chaos Under Martial Law*  
*The Final Inquisition Under Homeland Security*

You can order the above FREE information  
By sending a SASE to:

## The Remnant of YHWH

Sui Juris Sovereign Sons  
C/o P.O.Box 2453 (non-domestic)  
Abilene, Texas Republic, usa [79604]TDC

[www.remnantofyhw.com](http://www.remnantofyhw.com)  
[www.twowitnessministries.com](http://www.twowitnessministries.com)



## NOTES